

The Blandford Series  
of  
Yarbrough Genealogical Records



Old Blandford Church, Petersburg, Virginia  
{Richard Yarborough's grave marker is bottom center, above.}

**Volume 122**

**William Yerby, John Yerby, George Yerby, Thomas Yerby  
Lancaster Co., VA Records**

**Compiled by Ophelia Kessler  
(Includes material from Frances Lockwood)**

*Leonard Yarbrough, Editor*

June 2015



## Dedication

Whether we wish to admit it or not, we are the future of our ancestors, as our descendants are our future. We owe our descendants our dreams and bequeath to them the legacy of our collective accomplishments – nothing more and nothing less. To our descendants, we charge you with the honoring of your heritage. Your ancestors were hardy folk, god-fearing and plain spoken, and who recognized that nothing was due them except that which they themselves earned. They were not ashamed to profess their belief in God, their country and the American ideal. Of course, there were a few rascallions in our collective history, but neither more nor less than in any other family.

We too easily forget what it took to forge a life in a new world, one rife with peril and with little at hand but a steadfast determination to not only survive but to thrive. Our ancestors bequeathed us with their genes, aspirations and talents. It is therefore fitting that the Blandford Series of Yarbrough Family Records be dedicated to them for making it possible for us to be who we are.

To paraphrase Robert Kincaid<sup>1</sup>, “The dreams they had were good ones. They didn’t all come true, but they were worth having, all the same.”



## Acknowledgement

The Yarbrough Association is greatly indebted to the vision and efforts of Cathy Y. Walker and William A. (Bill) Yarbrough, the late president and vice-president of the YNGHA, respectively, for beginning the project to digitize the 150+ volumes of records accumulated over the life of the Association. Fulfilment of the project was through the efforts of a number of officers and members, including Bill’s son Mark, Rachel and Don Yarbrough, Hal Yarbrough, Jan and Jim Yarbrough, Ann and Al Bush, Elaine and Lyle Wolf, Joan Y. Singlaub, and Joanne and Bill Augspurger.

It was my privilege to be a part of this dedicated team.

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Leonard".

**Leonard Yarbrough,  
Editor  
Blountsville, AL  
June 14, 2015**

---

<sup>1</sup> **The Bridges of Madison County**, Robert James Waller, Warner Books, Inc., New York, 1992



## Preface

These records are the legacy of our Yarbrough family researchers, to whom much is owed. The known family researchers include Jean Baker, Ann Y. Broadbent, Mary Y. Daniel, Frances (Rea) Donohue, Betty Humrighouse, Pauline Gray, Evelyn Goble, Nelle Morris Jenkins, Ophelia Kessler, Frances Lockwood, Karen Mazock Renee Smelley, Dorothy Svec, Jeanette Wilson, Cleveland “Cy” Yarborough, Edna Yarbrough, George A. Yarbrough, and Robert Price Yarbrough.

The originals of these volumes are being kept for the benefit of future generations by the Williamson County Library, Franklin, Tennessee.

No claims of accuracy or authentication of the material herein are made or may be assumed. Many of these records have been superseded by subsequent research. Hence, there are records which are erroneous and unreliable; it would have been a Herculean task to attempt to correct all of them. Fortunately, there are only a few critical genealogical facts that are involved, and which are correctly stated here:

- Richard (the Immigrant) Yarborough was never married to Frances Proctor;
- Ambrose Yarbrough did not immigrate from Yorkshire; he is now believed to be a descendant of Richard the Immigrant;
- There are so far only two proven sons of Old Richard – John and Richard II;
- There is so far no evidence proving Joshua Yarborough I to be a descendant of Old Richard.
- The “Old Country” referred to in old documents and letters is the Colony of Virginia, not England or the Old World.
- There were not seven brothers who immigrated from “the old country”; in fact, it now appears there were three brothers and four sons of the brothers. Which were the fathers and which were the sons are so far unknown.

In spite of these inaccuracies, these records comprise much of our history and some of our accomplishments. There are pages whose print quality is so poor that word recognition was not possible. In spite of that, at least partial capability for searching these volumes is provided, as well as an index to each volume. Nonetheless, the viewer is cautioned to perform his/her own due diligence in connection with any use of this material.

The various spellings of the Yarbrough surname have never been applied consistently, even within a given family. To the extent possible, the names in the index reflect the names used on the source pages; where it wasn't clear as to which might be the proper spelling, the spelling used is “Yarbrough”.

*The material contained herein is subject to the copyright laws of the United States. Material may be freely used by Yarbrough family researchers so long as proper attribution to the [Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc.](#) is given. This material, in whole or in part, may not be used for any other purposes without the express written permission of the Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association.*

We welcome the [submission](#) of any Yarbrough family information that can be added to our growing data base. More information about the extended Yarbrough families can be found at our website, <http://www.yarbroughfamily.org>. If you are a Yarbrough or a member of one of our allied families, we invite you to [join our family association](#).



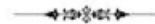
## About the Index

After each volume of the Blandford Series was scanned into Portable Document File format, it was made searchable using Adobe Acrobat® Pro, version X. Next, an index was created by TExtract®, a software package used by commercial book and document publishers. Among its many features is the ability to merge the individual chapter/volume indices into a composite master index. It is not, of course, error-free, especially when the print quality of the original documents is poor. Nevertheless, the index is mostly error-free, with the exception of page numbering. While a few pages are numbered, most are not, so TExtract counted the pages in the volume, providing the referenced page numbers. While agreement is good, some referenced pages may be off a page or two. In the master index volumes, each indexed term is followed by the term “Vol.” and an associated volume number. These two terms are followed by one or more page numbers, separated by a comma. The master index itself is searchable<sup>1</sup>, so the best procedure is to use the index to see if, how many, and in which volumes a particular ancestor may be. Then, using the search feature within Adobe’s Acrobat Reader, a search can be made for the name/term of interest.



## Searching for Indexed Terms<sup>2</sup>

First, find the name or phrase (search term) in the index. Then, press CTRL+F. A search field will appear in the upper right corner of the page. Enter the search term or a desired term of interest and press ENTER. If the search term is not found, a popup message will so state; otherwise, the search term will be displayed on the first page in which it occurs. Repeated pressing of the ENTER key will high-light other occurrences within the file. Use the left and right arrow buttons to the right of the search field to look ahead or to look backwards for other occurrences of the term in the document.



---

<sup>1</sup> It is recommended that Adobe Acrobat or the Acrobat Reader be used to view each volume. While a browser may be used for viewing these records, the search feature may not work as described herein.

<sup>2</sup> In order for the search feature of Adobe Acrobat® Reader to be enabled, a certain level of document legibility is required. That is, post-scanning processing cannot overcome poor print quality of an original document. With this caveat, each volume has been made searchable by Adobe Acrobat, version 9 or later.





YARBROUGH

Regarded as one of the oldest families in England, the name being derived from the parish of Yarburgh or Yarborough in Lincolnshire, where they have held lands continuously in the direct line from Saxon times to the present day. Eustachius de Yarburgh was Lord of Yarburgh at the Norman Conquest, and from him descended Edmund Yarburgh, died 1631, father of Sir Nicholas Yarburgh, knighted by King Charles I, and died 1655, having by Faith Dawnay his wife, a son Sir Thomas Yarburgh, M.P., High Sheriff of Yorkshire 1676, who had ten children, including Colonel James Yarburgh, Godson and Page of Honour to King James II, from the fourth of whose ten children descends the present Baron Deramore.

A branch of this family is found at an early time in Virginia, as in 1699 (1) John Yarborow "for himself and the children and devisees of Richard Yarborow" and, (2) Richard Yarborow are found among claimants to land in Pamunkey Neck and the south side of Blackwater Swamp, whilst James Edwards, Lewis Davis and Stephen Terry appear to have claimed 1,300 acres conveyed from Richard Yarborow in the same year. The Quit Rent Roll of King William County, Va., in 1704 shows John Yarborough holding 150 acres and Richard Yarborough 300 acres, and the Gloucester Rent Roll in that year gives Robert Yarborough occupying 100 acres in Abbington Parish.<sup>1</sup>

(Are Edwards, Davis, and Terry sons-in-law and husbands of Richard Yarbrough's three daughters?) FL)

1. Louis des Cognets, Jr., "English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records"  
Publ. in A Carolina-Virginia Genealogy by York Lowry Wilson 1962  
Aldershot Gale & Polden Ltd. London

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

June 17, 1990

Dear Ophelia:

Thank you very much for sending the latest stack of wills on the Verby families, as well as the Davis & Degges wills. If you are the one who read those dim pages of records, you did an outstanding job. I used your translations, a high intensity lamp and magnifying glass to see if I could fill in any of the missing words. After all these years of working in law offices, I made out some of the words simply because I knew the language -- believe it or not, "legalese" has changed very little in 500 years. The same phrases are used.

I've retyped the wills and am enclosing clean carbons (at least as clean as this old machine will make) for your files. I used your typed copies to work from and am enclosing them so that you can see where I added words ... you can compare the additions to the original old handwriting and see if you agree.

The Will of William Verby was quite a challenge. It was full of interlinings! The clerk must have either been very tired or in a hurry when he copied this one into the records. Some of his interlining arrows just looked like ink smudges until I enlarged them under the high intensity lamp with the magnifying glass. The clerk apparently left Article Eightly out when he copied it and then went back and added it with a part of the sentence shown above it ... making it look like part of the sentence before it. I THINK what William was trying to say in this article was that he wanted the equipment used by the negro laborers to go with that particular negro (i.e., the negro takes his tools along with him to whatever child's home that he was given to). EGAD. I can't do this any better than William or the clerk did.

At any rate, these copies are for your files. I've also added the marriage records I have for Lancaster County and a couple of the council minutes.

I don't know what to think about the Verby family in this part of Virginia. So far, the only spelling of Varbrough found in that county was in 1919. You'd think there would be at least one spelling of the Varbrough name, wouldn't you? I am about convinced that this particular Verby is just that "Verby" instead of a variation of Varbrough. There is a Verby line in England that doesn't seem to be connected with our Varbroughs in any way. I noted in some research papers that the Irby (Irbee, Vrbee, etc) line in America claims this Verby as a variation of the spelling of their name.

What makes it so confusing is that I know that various Varbrough family members have been recorded as Verby ... my own great grandfather is shown on one census as James Verby when he was living in the home of his sister. Yet, the Verby family in Lancaster and Northumberland Cos., Virginia seem to have always been Verby --- I can't find any mention of the Varbrough spelling. However, I keep recording everything I find on this line as somewhere down the line we may find the connecting link.

Rea Donofue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckridge Tex 76024

I really appreciate all the things that you share with me. You and your sister have really added to the records. I'll keep trying to add what I have to the things you've shared and send you the copies. I wish I had more time to devote to this ... it is hard to keep up with the correspondence, normal chores and errands and work at a demanding job, too. Wish I could win the lottery and do genealogy full time!

I've been trying to devote as much time as possible to the marriage compilation. We have pretty large sections for NC, Tennessee, Georgia and Texas. Kentucky, Louisiana, Mississippi and SC are fairly thin which is sad considering how many Y's were in those areas.

I recently had a request from Nell Martin asking if I had anything on an Andrew B. Yarbrough who died 10 February 1891 in Van Zandt Co. Tx. He married Mary A. Welch -- place and date unknown. Andrew's father was John H. Yarbrough, b. ca 1805 in NC, d. 6 Dec 1865, possibly in TN. His wife's name was Martha L. Mancill. John H. Y's father was Edmund Yarbrough who married Sophia Gossett (Goswick) ... this is the ancestor of TN cousin Charlie. Do you have anything in your records on this Andrew?

Melba Tullos wrote and said she had tried to enlarge the pedigree chart in the last issue of the newsletter and couldn't get a clear copy. I now have several of the Y pedigree charts and am going to take them to a print shop here and see what it would cost to have them printed --- perhaps on parchment -- and then offer the sets for sale to interested researchers .... it might be a way to add to the newsletter costs and expenses ... what I meant was it might be a project to defray some of the newsletter costs. I can't talk today.

I'm enclosing a legible chart for your records.

The day is passing and I'm not getting much accomplished. I must close and get to the wash or I am going to be wearing some very dirty clothes to work next week.

Keep me posted and I'll do the same.

Best wishes,

*Karen*

Karen Mazock



## LANCASTER COUNTY

*Probably named for the English shire, Lancaster County was formed from Northumberland and York counties in 1651. Bordered by the Chesapeake Bay and Rappahannock River, the county occupies the southern tip of the Northern Neck. Its county seat is Lancaster Court House.*

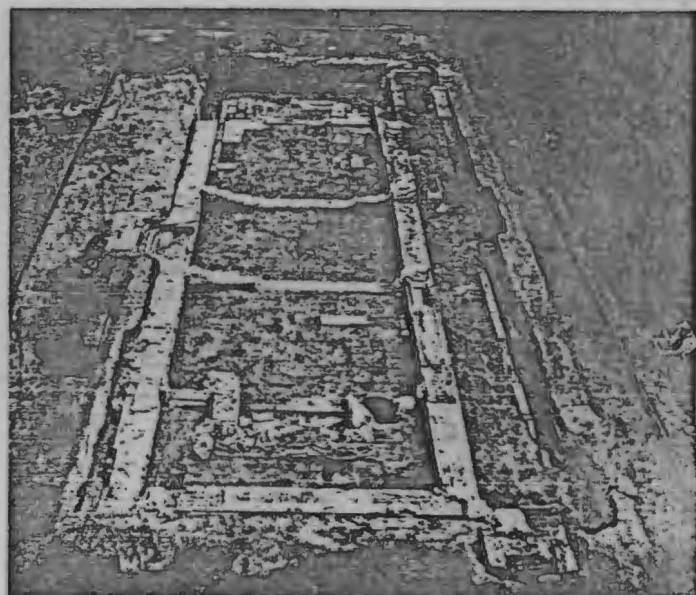


**BELLE ISLE, Litwalton vicinity.** The formal, symmetrical arrangement of buildings and grounds of the great Tidewater Virginia seats is present in a much reduced scale at Belle Isle, plantation which takes its name from a marshy island on the north shore of the Rappahannock. The complex, approached by a mile-long axial avenue, consists of a compact Georgian manor house flanked by two perpendicularly sited dependencies forming a forecourt. On the river side are formal gardens laid out on the original terraces. The earliest portions of the grouping probably were built for William Bertrand before his death in 1759. The house received its one-story wings around 1790 during the ownership of Rawleigh Downman. Sections of the interior paneling were removed in the 1920s and later were acquired by the Henry Francis du Pont Winterthur Museum. The complex has since been carefully restored under the direction of architectural historian Thomas T. Waterman. 51-1 (3/2/71).

**CHRIST CHURCH**, *Irvington vicinity*. Enhanced by its quiet rural setting, Christ Church is without peer among Virginia's colonial churches in the quality of its architecture and state of preservation. The elegant Latin-cross structure owes its fine quality to the fact that it was commissioned by Robert ("King") Carter, the most prosperous and influential of Virginia's colonial planters. Completed by 1735, the exterior is set off by its beautiful brickwork, especially the exquisitely crafted molded-brick doorways, the finest of their type in the nation. The full entablature, complete with cushion frieze, is a feature rarely used on colonial buildings. The windows, which preserve their original sash, are accented by stone keystones and sills, as well as by gauged-brick arches. Inside, the church retains its original pews and stone pavers. The architectural highlights of the interior are the handsomely trimmed pulpit and the walnut altarpiece. Behind the church are the imported tombs of Carter and his two wives. The ensemble is the epitome of colonial Virginia design and craftsmanship. 51-4 (9/9/69); *National Historic Landmark*.



**COROTOMAN ARCHAEOLOGICAL SITE**, *Weems vicinity*. An extensive archaeological excavation conducted by the Virginia Division of Historic Landmarks in 1978 revealed the form and size of the mansion of Robert ("King") Carter, colonial Virginia's richest and most powerful planter. Carter began construction of the house in 1720 and lived there until it was destroyed by fire in 1729, three years before his death. The excavation uncovered the foundations of what must have been the most prodigious and richly appointed house of the period: a 40-by-90-foot two-story structure with towers at each corner of the river side. Between the towers was a long veranda with a paved area beneath. The archaeological excavations showed that the hall was paved with marble and that the fireplaces had marble trim and were lined with delft tiles. The thousands of artifacts unearthed in the rubble, including pieces of ceramic tankards and storage vessels, porcelain teacups, wine bottles, buckles, clasps, and hardware, help to reconstruct the life-style of one of the great figures of America's colonial era. 51-34 (12/2/69); *Virginia Historic Landmarks Board preservation easement*.



**FOX HILL**, *Lively vicinity*. Named for the 17th-century owner of the property, planter David Fox, this Northern Neck plantation contains an L-shaped Federal dwelling conspicuously situated amid broad flat fields. The severely formal house echoes the Georgian style of the preceding generation and is set off by its even Flemish bond brickwork and molded-brick cornices and its restrained but well-crafted Federal interior woodwork. Complementing the house is a two-story kitchen of the same formal character. It and a brick smokehouse are the remnants of an original complex of five outbuildings. Although no survey has been conducted, the property may also contain the archaeological site of David Fox's manor house. The plantation was acquired in 1793 by Richard Selden II, who apparently built the present house before his death in 1823. 51-9 (4/18/78).





*Lancaster Ct. H. Historic Dist.*



historic core of the community. The tiny community of Lancaster Court House is one of the best preserved of Virginia's rural courthouse villages. The principal element of the district is the late antebellum courthouse with its 1937 portico. The courthouse complex includes the former jail and old clerk's office, both dating from the 18th-century. Immediately to the east is an 1872 Confederate memorial, believed to be the first such monument erected in Virginia. A ca. 1800 tavern, mid-19th-century post office, Carpenters' Gothic church, turn-of-the-century store, and several detached 19th- and early 20th-century dwellings complete the linear village. Shown are the old clerk's office and, across the street, the tavern. Nearly free of modern intrusions, the district maintains a harmony of scale, color, texture, and materials, all within a larger agrarian setting. The county seat was established at this location in 1740. 51-81 (1/18/82).

**MILLENBECK ARCHAEOLOGICAL SITES, *Millenbeck.***

The area around the present settlement of Millenbeck on the Corotoman River, a tributary of the Rappahannock, contains several colonial archaeological sites. A fort, known as the fort at Ball's Point, was established there around the time of Bacon's Rebellion, and traces of it are believed to remain. The site of the late 17th-century family home of Hannah Ball, great-grandmother of George Washington, probably remains intact near the fort site. The site of a later Ball mansion, as well as that of another colonial-era house, remains undisturbed. The early date of the fortification and the residences of Washington's ancestors give this complex particularly important archaeological potential. 51-29 (12/2/69).



**ST. MARY'S WHITECHAPEL, *Lively vicinity.*** The vicissitudes suffered by Virginia's Anglican church are expressed in the fabric of this tenacious Northern Neck parish church named for the London suburb that was home for some of its first communicants. The oldest portion of the church may have been built as early as 1669. This rectangular structure was made cruciform in 1740-41 with the construction of the existing transepts. The building was abandoned after the disestablishment but was reoccupied in 1832. To accommodate a much-diminished congregation, the deteriorated nave and chancel were removed, and their bricks were used to fill the voids between the transepts. Though severely altered from its 18th-century form, the building's remaining portions are reminders of its importance in the past. St. Mary's was the parish church of the family of Mary Ball, mother of George Washington. 51-22 (9/9/69).

## THE YARBROUGH FAMILY.

The family has one of the longest genealogies in existence. The English Yarbrough family is one of great antiquity. It can be actually traced back, thanks to old monastery records which were unearthed by World War II bombings, in an unbroken chain to Germund who founded the House of Yarbrough in the year 853 A.D. The family was of German origin and it generally is assumed that progenitors came into the country - England was then known as Angeland - during the Danish invasion of about 800 A.D. The Danes in England, historically being enemies of the Anglo-Saxons, sided with William the Conqueror of Normandy who awarded these Danes estates when he came to power. According to records which were extinct before World War II, Eustachius de Yarbrug (a descendant of Germund) was made Lord of Yarbrug, County Lincoln at this time. The genealogy was traced back to 1066 as prepared for the Earl of Yorkshire for seating at the coronation of King George and Queen Elizabeth II, being the 11th oldest line, even older than the House of Windsor itself.

The College of Arms says that Richard Yarborough 1615-1704 was the first to come to America. He was baptised not long before he came to America in 1643. He married Frances Proctor in 1635 and had several children when they came. Their home was Lincolnshire in England and they came to Amelia, County, Virginia.

Their son, Thomas Yarbrough, 1674-1758, of King William County, Virginia stated in court that he was born in Lincolnshire, England. He married Sara Lewis in Virginia (the place and date have not been ascertained). Thomas had the following children: Edmund d. 1734, Elizabeth d. 1727, Nancy d. 1731, John, Richard d. 1756, Patsy d. 1769, Abraham d. 1765, Heziah d. 1780, a boy died in infancy, Eleanor d. 1784. (Taken from a court record in which Richard was a witness.)

It is known from County records that Thomas had brothers: Edmund, William, John, Richard, Jr., Henry, James, Charles and three sisters. Thus Richard and Frances had eleven children.

A search of twenty years, much of it by experts, had produced evidence of no Yarbrough in America older than Richard. He first appears in James County, then in King, Queen, King William and then moved to the vicinity of the present Petersburg, Virginia at the age of 85 years. He died there in 1704. It has been ascertained that in the period 1550-1650 that sons of the line were born and named John, Richard, Robert, Thomas, Henry, Edmund and William. It is their opinion that the recurring names in Virginia could not be chance evidence.

Richard gave his age as 87 in a land deed in 1702 in King William County, Virginia.

We find Richard, John, William, Thomas, Peter and Moses in land deeds, church records, legal duties in King, Queen, King William and James City Counties in Virginia.

We find Richard, Jr., John, William, Moses, Henry, Thomas, Jeremiah, Alexander and Peter in land deeds, estate settlements, wills, marriage bonds, legal duties and church records in all former counties plus Amelia, Henrico, Suffolk, Goochland, Orange, Albermarle in Virginia, with Moses, Thomas, Edward, John, Alexander, Henry, Manoah, Jeremiah, Zachariah, Asa, Edmund, Lewis, Elan, James, Samuel, Nathaniel and Charles in North Carolina in counties of

Franklin, Orange, Wake, Davidson, Mecklenburg and Rutherford.

The Titlar head of the house of England said that the name Yarbrough really pertains to the place of residence. The word Borough in Anglo-Saxon days meant "a fortified manor house, and by the time of the Norman Conquest it came under the King's peace, receiving a charter, and later allowed a representative to parliament".

Then at a later date there were others of the same family in England who came to America, they were of the same family prior to 1653. Ambrose Yarbrough born in Yorkshire, England in 1710 of the Yarbrough de Bateson family came to Amelia County, Virginia where he married his distant cousin. She was probably the granddaughter of Richard and Frances Yarbrough. He later moved to Jenkinsville, Fairfield County, South Carolina. He died in Union, South Carolina in 1799 where he left a will naming two children whom he had already left an inheritance, Ambrose, Jr., a Revolutionary Soldier who married a Miss Layton; Beulah (Bully), Joseph, Ann, Jeremiah and Jonathan who married Amelia.

Children of Richard and Frances were:

Thomas  
Henry was found living in Amelia County in 1675  
Richard, Jr.  
Edmund  
William  
John  
James  
Charles and three daughters

Thomas was found living in Franklin County, N.C. in 1756.

Little do we know of him. His children were:

Zachariah  
Archibald  
Manoah  
Alexander  
Thomas  
Henry  
John

About 1760 Zachariah and his six brothers moved to Butte County in N.C. and before the war moved to Rowan County where he met and married Elizabeth Doud. They are buried on the Hargrave place near Lexington, N.C.

Their children were:

Henry  
Archibald  
Thomas 1778-1833 married Jemima Merrill of Lexington (1782), descendants moved to Iowa, also Senator Ralph Yarbrough of Texas is a descendant.  
Alexander  
Manoah 1770-1836 married Mary Cunningham 1770-1840, moved to St. Clair, Ala.  
John  
William  
Elizabeth  
Julia married Barnabas Bowers

Henry (1761 or 62 to 1843) was born in Butte County, N.C. and came to Tipton County, Tennessee in 1823 where he bought 575 acres for \$1700. Goodspeed's History of Tennessee says that he was the fourth white man to settle in

Lancaster Co., Virginia

- 1778 24 Jan. Saturday. "The Governor having received authentic information that a Certain Captain Yerby of Lancaster County while on Dity (sic) at the Head of a Company of Militia, did in a false Traiterous & Wicked manner aid & assist certain British Ships of War in taking & making prize of a Ship or Vessel being French Property, which trading in this State was intituled to its Protection. He with the Advice of the Council gave directions to Richard Mitchell and James Gordon Esquires, Magistrates in the said County to apprehend the said Captain Yerby and all others his abettors in the aforementioned Transaction & strictly to examine him & them upon the Subject & deal with them in the usual Method of proceeding against Criminals." Journal of the Council of the State of Virginia, Vol. II, pp 73, 74.
- 1778 4 Mar. Wednesday. "The council taking under their consideration the Memorial of Captain Collinaw of the French Snow Eligante, setting forth that his Vessel laden with two hundred & eight Hogsheads of Tobacco was treacherously delivered up to the british Ships of War when lying in Rappahanock river by the Militia of the County of Lancaster although the said Militia were at that time assembled as well for the purpose of protecting his said Vessel as for preventing the Enemy's making depredations on, or receiving or procuring provisions from that County; and also maturely Considering sundry Depositions of Persons examined upon Oath in the County Court of Lancaster & by Commissioners appointed by this board, lately transmitted to the Governor touching the Conduct of Captain Yerby who at that time commanced the Militia aforesaid; And for as much as thie Board are of Opinion that the said Depositions tend to prove clearly that the said Captin Yerby & the Militia under his Command did treacherously and basely deliver up the Vessel & Cargo aforesaid to the british Ships of War whereby the said Captain Callinaw has been unjustly deprived of his property to the amount of five thousand pounds, that is to say a Cargoe of Tobacco rated at three thousand five hundred pounds & a Vessel &c. of fifteen hundred pounds value they do unanimously advise his Excellency the Governor to issue his Warrant on the Treasurer for the Sum of five thousand pounds payable to the said Captain Callinaw ..." *ibid*, p. 97
- 1783 3 Jun. Tuesday. "Steven Lock, John Yerby, John Hutching, Thomas Hathway, and Thomas Hubbard of Lancaster having petitioned for the remission of the fines imposed on them for not attending the general court as Veniremen on the trial of Maurice Wheeler; alleging sickness and other unavoidable accidents in excuse, which appears to the satisfaction of the board ... remit the fines. *Ibid*, Vol III, p. 265



I received a letter from MRS MARY PATTERSON, High Point, N.C. with the following poem and illustration on the frustrations of ancestor chasing.....

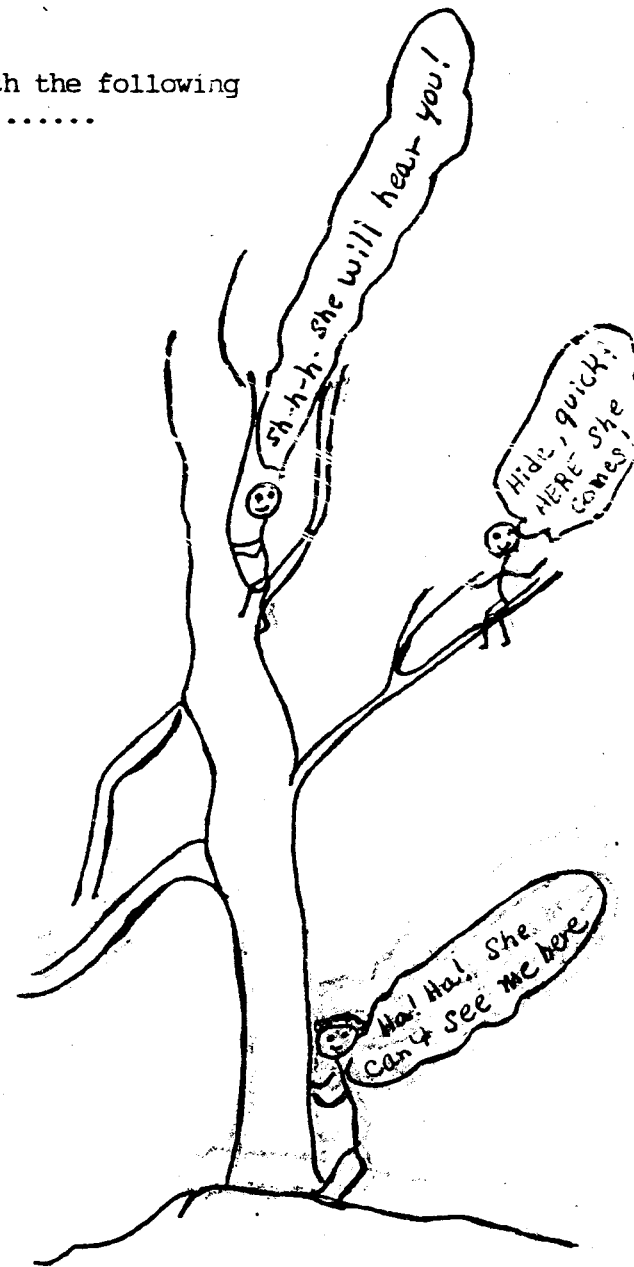
Where, oh where has June Watson gone?  
I haven't heard from her in so long!  
We are still hunting, and tired of riding  
But the Arthurs are yet, still in hiding.

Ole William came to Rowan from the coast  
His 200 acres would surely make his boast  
But who were his children, who was his wife?  
Can't dig them up to save my life!

If his son was Joseph, and Joe's son was John  
Then this is the answer sought for so long  
If we knew when, from Ireland they came  
We could put an end to their little game.

Why can't they whisper the name of the ship?  
It would save me many a trip  
My message to them "I won't go away"  
I'll chase you guys till all my hair is grey.

So here I come, pencil in hand  
I'll uncover your secrets, if I can  
I'll shake the trees, and rattle the cages  
Till you surrender, and jump on my pages.



# SHOEING A MULE

**I** was down in the south on a horseshoeing spree,  
When an old country farmer called on me.  
"My mule needs shoeing bad," he said,  
"And the last man to shoe him is long since dead."

Well my dad always said that only a fool  
Would ever hire out to shoe a mule.  
But I was full of Texas pride,  
With a lot more guts than brains inside.

When I got to the farm the mule was there,  
And there's not a bigger mule anywhere.  
He was tall and wide, but hard and lean.  
With an eye that looked just downright mean.

But I didn't falter, I got my tools,  
While thinking "I might charge more for mules."  
I picked up a hoof, then he picked up me.  
He won the first round easily.

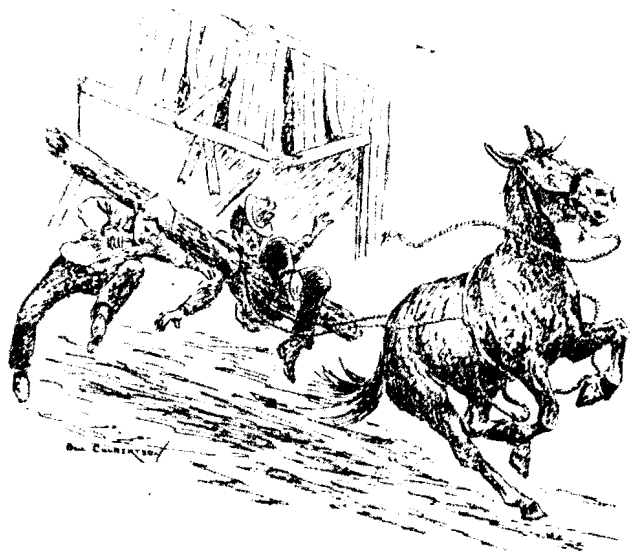
I got up slow, and picked up my hat,  
While wondering how that mule did that.  
I grabbed his front hoof, and stuck like glue.  
My teeth were all loose when the jarring was through.

In an hour and a half I'd finished the front,  
But I knew that was the easiest stunt.  
The hind feet still were left to go,  
And that's his business end, you know.

The farmer smiled as I eased on in,  
And said, "Here's where the fun begins."  
As I grabbed the hoof the mule gave me a kick  
In the chest and shoulder. Dern, he was quick!

We wrestled an hour, he fought like sin.  
I won one round—he won ten.  
He wasn't bothered by the whip and the switch.  
He tore up my halter, and chewed up my twitch.

The running W was no good at all,  
He jumped and twisted until he'd fall.  
Stretched out with a tractor he 'bout came around,  
Till he broke the post he was tied to down.



I only knew of one more way  
to hold that mule's hind foot at bay.  
A double W dallied 'round a post,  
Might give me three minutes, at the very most.

The only good stout post I found  
Was the one they'd built the barn around.  
But it was strong, and held him tight,  
And it looked as though I'd won the fight.

Yes, I thought at last I'd won the duel,  
And proved I was smarter than a mule.  
I finished one foot, and started the last.  
I never knew I could shoe so fast.

As I got the last nail clinched up tight,  
The mule attempted one last fight.  
It was that last kick that did the most,  
And broke the barn's supporting post.

Old timbers were falling, we ran for the door.  
The mule stomped us both into the floor.  
We scrambled on, but got hit from behind  
By a mule-drawn post, the airborne kind.

Well the barn was wrecked, the mule was gone.  
I figured it was time to move along.  
The farmer was nice enough to say  
He'd needed a new barn, anyway.

I took my cash and headed west,  
Thinking "Dad always did know best."  
And if I ever shoe a mule again,  
It'll be inside the looney bin.

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name**

**WILLIAM YERBY**

This Information Obtained From:

Will1831, Lancaster Co., Va.

Married Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth							
Chr'd							
Mar.							
Death			1813	(Will)	Lancaster Co., Va.		
Burial							

Places of Residence

Occupation Church Affiliation Military Rec.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father Mother's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name**

Married Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'd							
Death			before 1813		Lancaster Co., Va.		
Burial							

Rea Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

76024

Complete Ophelia Kessler

Address Box 261

City, State Newcastle, Tex.

Date 20-ap.-1990 76372

Places of Residence

Occupation if other than housewife Church Affiliation

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Her Father Mother's Maiden Name

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1 Thomas Yerby Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2 William T Yerby Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3 Charles I Yerby Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4 Margaret Full Name of Spouse* Towles	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							

Form 100-1 (Rev. 1-1968) is the Standard Form for the Family Group Sheet. It is published by THE GENEOLOGICAL RESEARCH SOCIETY, Inc., Publishers of THE GENEOLOGICAL RESEARCH SOCIETY, Inc., Publishers of THE GENEOLOGICAL RESEARCH SOCIETY, Inc.

65

\*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc. and list in "Add. Info. on Children" column.

~~YARRINGTON~~ (cont.)

Record.

James ~~Yarrington~~ m. Edward Thacker.

~~Yarrington~~ m. Rollard.

~~Yarrington~~ m. ~~Yarrington~~ 1762, Deborah Harris, dau. of ~~Yarrington~~ Sur. Wil-  
lough gave consent to son's mar-  
riage. ~~Yarrington~~ Go. Mar. Bond.

YARDLEY (See YEARDLEY)

Frances m. Adam Thorowgood.

Francis, Col., m. Dec., 1647, Sarah (Offley) Thorowgood Gookin, d.  
1657; widow 1st of Capt. Adam Thorowgood (d. 1640), 2nd of Capt.

John Gookin (d. bef. Dec., 1647). 4W(1)170. See Francis Yeardley.

George, d. 1627, Va.; m. Temperance Flowerdew. She m. (2) Capt. Fran-  
cis West. 2T115; 6T118. See George Yeardley.

Richard m. 12 Jan., 1790, Hannah Jameson, spinster. Sur. Alexander  
Jameson. Albemarle Co. Mar. Bond.

Rose m. Thomas Ryding.

YARNELL

Mordecai I m. (1) \_\_\_\_\_; m. (2) Mary Roberts. Joliffe, p. 93.

Mordecai II, son of Mordecai and (2) Mary (Roberts), m. 5 April, 1775,

Phoeby Joliffe, b. 12 Feb., 1758, Frederick Co., dau. of William and

Lydia (Hollingsworth); rem. to Wheeling, Va., after 8 March, 1780.

Joliffe, p. 93.

YARRATT

Adam m. bef. Aug., 1678, Rachel Rhodes, sis. of Augustinc. Proven by  
Court Record of that date, Northumberland Co.

YARRET

Peter m. 25 Nov., 1756, Mary Ferrue, both in Manikentown. Douglas  
Reg., p. 2.

YARRETT

Elizabeth m. John Murry.

Katherine m. Henry Wiggs.

YARRINGTON

Frances m. James Burton.

John m. 23 July, 1752, Mary Bryant. Sur. Benjamin Rhodes. Middlesex  
Co. Mar. Bond.

Judith m. James Brown.

Massey m. 13 Sept., 1720, Anne Chowning. Christ Church, p. 163.

Oliver m. 15 July, 1785, Elizabeth Ware. Christ Church, p. 204.

Vincent m. 5 Nov., 1795, Elizabeth B. Stiffe. Christ Church, p. 302.

YARROW

Mary m. Edmund Day.

YATES

\_\_\_\_\_ m. John Robinson (1st wife).

Abner m. 31 Dec., 1795, Clara Smith by Rev. William Mason, Baptist.  
Culpeper Co. Ministers' Returns.

Anne m. Robert Spratt.

Bartholomew m. 11 May, 1769, Anne Daniel. Christ Church, p. 198.  
She, dau. of Robert and Lucy (Daniel). 12T209.

Bartholomew m. bef. 1808, Sally Catlett, dau. of John of Gloucester  
Co., whose will, prov. 4 July, 1808, mentioned "Bartholomew Yates,

## YARBROUGH

LANCASTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA  
Formed 1651 from Northumberland, York Counties

- 1778 24 Jan. Saturday. "The Governor having received authentic Information that a Certain Captain Yerby of Lancaster County while on Dity (sic) at the Head of a Company of Militia, did in a false Traiterous & Wicked manner aid & assist certain British Ships of War in taking & making prize of a Ship or Vessel being French Property, which trading in this State was intituled to its Protection. He with the Advice of the Council gave directions to Richard Mitchell & James Gordon Esquires, Magistrates in the said County to apprehend the said Captain Yerby & all others his abettors in the aforementioned Transaction & strictly to examine him & them upon the Subject & deal with them in the usual Method of proceeding against Criminals." Journal of the Council of the State of Virginia, Vol II, pp 73, 74
- 1778 4 Mar. Wednesday. "The council taking under their consideration the Memorial of Captain Collinaw of the French Snow Eligante, setting forth that his Vessel laden with two hundred & eight Hogsheads of Tobacco was treacherously delivered up to the british Ships of War when lying in Rappahanock river by the Militia of the County of Lancaster although the said Militia were at that time assembled as well for the purpose of protecting his said Vessel as for preventing the Enemy's making depredations on, or receiving or procuring provisions from that County; and also maturely Considering sundry Depositions of Persons examined upon Oath in the County Court of Lancaster & by Commissioners appointed by this board, lately transmitted to the Governor touching the Conduct of Captain Yerby who at that time commanded the Militia aforesaid; And for as much as this Board are of Opinion that the said Depositions tend to prove clearly that the said Captain Yerby & the Militia under his Command did treacherously and basely deliver up the Vessel & Cargo aforesaid to the british Ships of War whereby the said Captain Callinaw has been unjustly deprived of his property to the amount of five thousand pounds, that is to say a Cargoe of Tobacco rated at three thousand five hundred pounds & a Vessel &c. of fifteen hundred pounds value they do unanimously advise his Excellency the Governor to issue his Warrant on the Treasurer for the Sum of five thousand pounds payable to the said Captain Callinaw..." *ibid*, p. 97
- 1783 3 Jun. Tuesday. "Steven Lock, John Yerby, John Hutching, Thomas Hathway, and Thomas Hubbard of Lancaster having petitioned for the remission of the fines imposed on them for not attending the general court as Veniremen on the trial of Maurice Wheeler; alleging sickness and other unavoidable accidents in excuse, which appears to the satisfaction of the board ...remit the fines. *ibid*, Vol III, p 265

## YEARDLEY (cont.)

Sarah m. John Powell.  
Sarah ( ) m. John Watts.  
Temperance ( ) m. (2) Francis West.

## YEATES

John, b. 1751, Culpeper Co.; d. 14 Jan., 1847; served in Rev. War from Halifax Co.; m. 1780, Elizabeth Chandler. Wilcoxson, p. 418.  
Rachel Murray Beverley m. Thomas Cooke.  
Susanna m. Gabriel Smith.  
Susannah m. John Bohannon.

## YEATHIAN

John m. 15 Dec., 1792, Lucy Patty. Caroline Co. Mar. Record.

## YEGER

Samuel m. 12 April, 1791, Mary Hill by Rev. John Lasly. Louisa Co. Mar. Record.

## YELTON

James m. 13 Nov., 1743, Isabell Hinson. OPR.

## YEO

George m. 1719/20, Ellinor Boswell. Elizabeth City Co. Mar. Record.  
George, Jr., d. ca 1745; m. 1719/20, Elinor ( ) Brough Boswell, widow 1st of Coleman Brough, 2nd of Capt. William Boswell. 9W(1)125.  
Also given as Elizabeth. 9W(1)125.  
Leonard, Col., m. Rebecca ( ) Moryson, widow of Col. Charles. Winston, p. 325.  
Rebecca ( ) m. (2) Charles Moryson; m. (3) Col. John Lear (2nd wife).

~~George m. 1789, Elizabeth Meredith, dau. of John, whose will,~~  
~~dated 27 March, 1784, and est. sett. May, 1784, both in Lancaster~~  
~~Co., prove it.~~  
~~George m. bef. 1789, Elizabeth Pinckard, dau. of Robert, bro. of~~  
~~James Pinckard, whose will, dated 9 Nov., 1789, Lancaster Co.,~~  
~~proves the marriage.~~  
~~George, Jr., m. bef. 1762, Sally Gibson, dau. of William, whose will,~~  
~~dated 6 March, 1752, and est. sett., 17 Sept., 1762, both in Lan-~~  
~~caster Co., prove the marriage.~~  
Hannah m. Edwards.  
Hannah m. John Edwards.  
Joannah m. Charles Purcill.  
John m. bef. 1758, Sarah Simmons, dau. of John, whose est. sett. of that date, Lancaster Co., proves it.  
John m. bef. 1760, Mary Hutchings, dau. of William, whose est. sett. of that date, and will of William Hutchings, Jr., 1770, both in Lancaster Co., prove the marriage.  
Judith

~~George m. bef. 1789, Elizabeth Meredith, dau. of John, whose will,~~  
~~dated 27 March, 1784, and est. sett. May, 1784, both in Lancaster~~  
~~Co., prove it.~~  
~~George m. bef. 1789, Elizabeth Pinckard, dau. of Robert, bro. of~~  
~~James Pinckard, whose will, dated 9 Nov., 1789, Lancaster Co.,~~  
~~proves the marriage.~~  
~~George, Jr., m. bef. 1762, Sally Gibson, dau. of William, whose will,~~  
~~dated 6 March, 1752, and est. sett., 17 Sept., 1762, both in Lan-~~  
~~caster Co., prove the marriage.~~

Betty m. Harris.

Betty Woodbridge m. Steptoe.

Caty m. Meredith.

George m. (2) May, 1790, Elizabeth Rust. 11W(2)120.

~~George m. bef. 1784, Elizabeth Meredith, dau. of John, whose will,~~  
~~dated 27 March, 1784, and est. sett. May, 1784, both in Lancaster~~  
~~Co., prove it.~~

~~George m. bef. 1789, Elizabeth Pinckard, dau. of Robert, bro. of~~  
~~James Pinckard, whose will, dated 9 Nov., 1789, Lancaster Co.,~~  
~~proves the marriage.~~

~~George, Jr., m. bef. 1762, Sally Gibson, dau. of William, whose will,~~  
~~dated 6 March, 1752, and est. sett., 17 Sept., 1762, both in Lan-~~  
~~caster Co., prove the marriage.~~

Hannah m. Edwards.

Hannah m. John Edwards.

Joannah m. Charles Purcill.

John m. bef. 1758, Sarah Simmons, dau. of John, whose est. sett. of that date, Lancaster Co., proves it.

John m. bef. 1760, Mary Hutchings, dau. of William, whose est. sett. of that date, and will of William Hutchings, Jr., 1770, both in Lancaster Co., prove the marriage.

~~George m. bef. 1784, Elizabeth Meredith, dau. of John, whose will,~~  
~~dated 27 March, 1784, and est. sett. May, 1784, both in Lancaster~~  
~~Co., prove it.~~

Judith

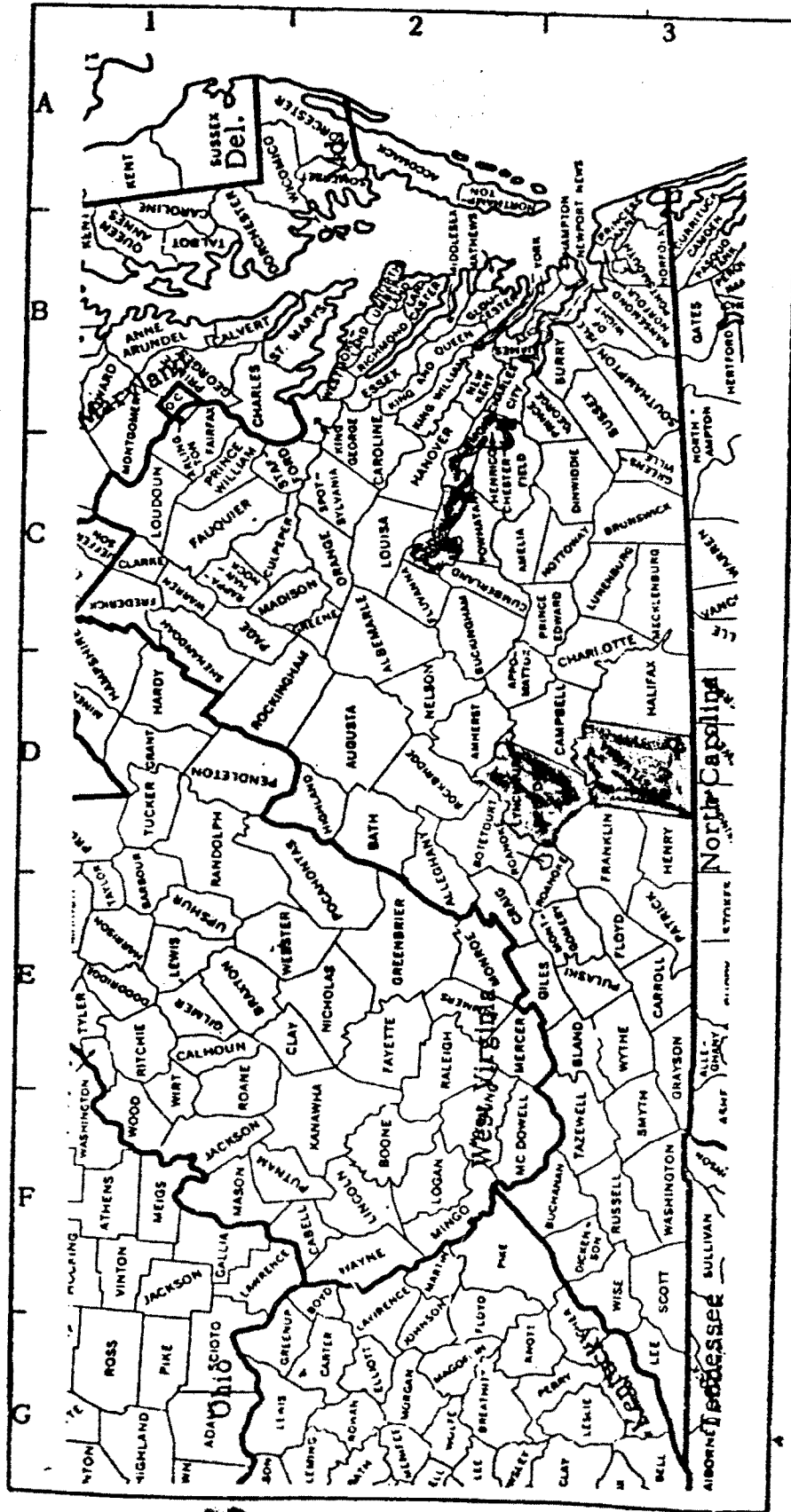






VIRGINIA

County Map For The State Of VIRGINIA





**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** John Yerby

This Information Obtained From:

Inventory returned  
by 1745-Division of  
estate 1745-Settlement  
of estate 1748-

Married Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Matrial
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Mar.							
Death							
Burial							

Places of Residence

Occupation Church Affiliation Military Rec.  
Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father

Mother's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name**

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Rea Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

76024

Complete **Ophelia Kessler**

Address **Box 261**

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Date **15-July-1990 76372**

Places of Residence

Occupation If other than housewife Church Affiliation

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each mar.

Mar Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Form 10-64 Copyright 1983 by The Evening Post-News, Inc.  
P.O. Box 366, Leesville, S.C. 29563. Publishers of THE  
GENEALOGICAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue and  
other full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
	1 Katherine Yerby	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
	Stamps	Death							
		Burial							
	2 Thomas Yerby	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3 George Yerby	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4 orphan of John William Yerby	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

This goes for Needs, Marriages, etc. I have a few abstracts of deeds listed/wills/marri-  
ages from Lancaster Co. Va.: Only one William is mentioned: Name is spelled Yerby:  
Capt. William Yerby of Parish of Christ Church, 30 May 1785, Rec. 20 Ann. 1786:  
Wife: Frances: Sons: William, Luddy & Robert Yerby. Daus. Betty Harris and  
Caty Meredith. Exors. Wife, Cousin John Yerby & Wm. Meredith, William Kirk, Ann \*  
Kirk, Codicil: 10 Sept. 1785: Luddy died since will was written: Wits. Wm. Kirk,  
Ann Kirk, Sally Lee Schofield. WB 22, p. 121. Appraisal, WB 22, p. 130.  
A marriage is listed for William Yerby and Frances, daughter of Robert McTyre, 17,  
April 1753. (May be above Frances - Spec).

Yerby, John, of Parish of Christ Church. 18 Feb 1777. Rec. 15 May 1777.  
Day: Caty, born of my wife before we were married, to have equal part of estate  
except Land. Exs: Friends: John Yerby & bro. Wm. Yerby. Wits: Wm. Brent,  
Wm. Schofield, Isaac Pitman. W.B. 20, p. 112.

George Yerby, Dec. Rec. 15 July 1765 - Will presented by Eliza Yerby, one of the  
execs and proved by oath of Dale Carter and Elmore Doggett. W.B. 17, p. 147.  
Don't have anything on Thomas Y. m Hannah Doggett.

Elizabeth B. Yerby m. Wm. Treakle 5/15/1837; Mary Ann ~~Treakle~~ Yerby m. James Treakle,  
4/20/1846 - CYRUS SWANSON, Sec. (Look in early Va. cos for Swansons Near Y's).

76024

Taking all the data into consideration, however, it would seem probable that he had at least four sons and a daughter who will now be mentioned.

1. Boulware<sup>4</sup> died 1748 intestate. Essex O. B. 15, p. 221, Nov. 15, 1748, John Dyke with John Minter as security gives bond to administer the estate. Williamson Young, John Webb & Bibby Bush ordered to appraise the estate. Since there is no mention of wife nor children, it is assumed Boulware<sup>4</sup> died d. s. p.

2. John<sup>4</sup> Dyke died 1758 unmarried. (W. B. 11, p. 116) In his will he leaves his estate to his mother for her life and then to be equally divided between four legatees, Judith and John Minter, Jr., and Elizabeth and Susanna Dyke. The witnesses for this will were Richard Cauthorne and Richard Jeffries, the latter of whom had married Mercy, daughter of Isaac Webb. (See Webb papers, Archives Division, State Library) James Reeves was exor.

3. A daughter<sup>4</sup> married John Minter, son of the John Minter, Sr. who died 1744. (Essex W. B. 7, p. 91.)

4. A son<sup>4</sup> married Susanna ———, and apparently died childless. The following will of Mrs. Susanna Dyke, as she is called in the records, is in Essex W. B. 10, p. 85, and contains the minimum of information possible. It is dated Jan. 7, 1756, and proved Jan. 19, 1756. Wit.: Ann Brooche, Henry Johnson, Wm. Broughton. "I lend to Susanna Brooche one negro, I lend my negro Sam to Mary Dyke and the heirs of her body, to John Dyke two negroes, to Susannah Minter my negro Jane, to Henry Vass two negroes, to Judith Minter my trunk that's at Mr. Johnson's; to Susannah Minter my pewter; to John Jr." (probably John Minter, Jr.) "one negro called Judah." Henry Vass exor. Henry Vass and Ann Brooche were children of John Vass who died 1755 (Essex W. B. 10, page 491) eldest son and heir of Vincent Vass who by 1692 had married Ann Sharpe, daughter of John Sharpe Sr. (Va. Colonial Decisions, Vol. I, page R39) Mary Sharpe, also daughter of John Sharpe Sr. married John<sup>2</sup> Dyke, John Vass, and John<sup>3</sup> Dyke were therefore first cousins, sons of Ann and Mary Sharpe.

5. A son<sup>4</sup> who married Mary, and died leaving his widow and seven children. Despite extensive research, the first name of Mary Dyke's husband has not come to light; he seems to have died when the children were small so that their support devolved on Mary. She became the housekeeper for James Reeves and remained with him until his death in 1762; it is most likely that she was his niece, since one of her sons was named Jackson, and James Reeves had a brother Jackson. She also named a daughter Elizabeth, and James's grandmother was Elizabeth. This, of course, is not proof but lends color to the supposition that Mary Dyke was a Reeves. It seems also rather likely that the Susanna Dyke who died 1756 was a Reeves and related to

Mary, since she is careful to give a slave to her and her children. Jas. Reeves, son of Joseph (Essex D. & W. 15, p. 75) died in Essex 1762, and in his will left the bulk of his large estate to Mary Dyke and her children (Essex W. B. 11, p. 401). Mary died 1789, and in her will (Essex W. B. 14, p. 124) left all her property to her son Boulware who had received no legacy from James Reeves. Mary was a patriot during the Revolution and the Essex Public Service Claims show various articles furnished by Mrs. Mary Dyke.

Of Mary's four daughters, Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> Judith,<sup>5</sup> Susannah<sup>5</sup> and Mary,<sup>5</sup> to all of whom James Reeves left substantial bequests, we have no further information. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> the eldest, was over 18 when James Reeves made his will in 1761. With regard to the three sons, we have a few more facts. James,<sup>5</sup> probably the eldest, was born about 1740, since he was named executor by James Reeves in 1761, and functioned as such in 1762. The 480 acres left him by James Reeves, formerly the property of James Mills (Essex D. B. 28, p. 328), he mortgaged to Jas. Ritchie & Co. in 1764 to secure a debt of £190—11s—6d current Va. money (Essex D. B. 29, p. 341). No wife joins in the deed so he was apparently unmarried then. He is mentioned in the Essex tax list for 1790, but beyond that, we have no knowledge of him.

Jackson<sup>5</sup> Dyke, next oldest son of Mary Dyke, married by 1782 Catherine ———, and in that year sold his right to the 102 acres to which, under James Reeves's will, he would succeed at his mother's death (Essex D. B. 32, p. 81). He died in 1790, and his widow in 1828. In her will (Essex W. B. 21, p. 278) she mentions daughters Nancy<sup>6</sup> Dunn, Caty<sup>6</sup> Sale, Fanny<sup>6</sup> Faulkner and Polly<sup>6</sup> Mahon, also the three daughters of Polly<sup>6</sup> Mahon, viz., Caty<sup>7</sup> Hill, Polly<sup>7</sup> Hill and Betsy<sup>7</sup> Mahon, and her two sons Vincent<sup>6</sup> Dyke and Jackson<sup>6</sup> Dyke, Jr. Vincent<sup>6</sup> Dyke married Sept. 18, 1809, Susanna, daughter of Thos. and Jane Dunn. From Essex D. B. 30, p. 578, Jan. 3, 1854, we learn that the children of Vincent<sup>6</sup> and Susanna Dyke were Warner A.<sup>7</sup> Dyke, Henry Jackson<sup>7</sup> Dyke, and Mary Adaline<sup>7</sup> Dyke then wife of Geo. A. Taylor. Jackson<sup>6</sup> Dyke, Jr., married (1) ——— and in 1816 (Essex Gdns' Book 1811-1824, p. 129) was guardian for his children, viz: Jackson,<sup>7</sup> Robt.,<sup>7</sup> Fanny<sup>7</sup> and Polly<sup>7</sup> Dyke. He married (2) Aug. 17, 1827, Mrs. Catherine Coleman, widow; issue, if any, unknown.

Returning now to Boulware,<sup>5</sup> the third son of Mary Dyke, we find from the 1830 Census that he was born between 1750 and 1760, and we know from Essex Records he died in 1831. He married, probably about 1780, a wife traditionally said to have been Elizabeth Walker; she was born probably about 1760, and died between 1810, when she is listed in the Census, and 1812 when Boulware made his will. By this marriage there were seven children: Polly,<sup>6</sup> named in her father's will but predeceased him unmarried; Alice,<sup>6</sup> married ——— Hundley; Walker<sup>6</sup>; Thomas<sup>6</sup>; William<sup>6</sup>; James<sup>6</sup> and Miskel.<sup>6</sup> Of these,

James (1783-1853) married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (b. 1793; d 1874) and left children, Dorothea<sup>r</sup> Dyke,<sup>r</sup> Richard L.<sup>r</sup> Dyke and Sophronia J.<sup>r</sup> Hundley (Essex W. B. 27, p. 406). James's<sup>s</sup> Bible record is given below. William<sup>s</sup> Dyke is probably the person of that name who married in Essex Dec. 16, 1811, Nancy Hundley. He died about a year before his father, leaving issue: John,<sup>r</sup> William,<sup>r</sup> Lucy,<sup>r</sup> Mary,<sup>r</sup> Catherine,<sup>r</sup> Elizabeth<sup>r</sup> and Susanna<sup>r</sup> Dyke. (Essex D. B. 43, p. 499.)

Miskel<sup>s</sup> Dyke (1792-1851) married in Essex Nov. 25, 1816, Maria Hundley (b. 1798); issue, as given in 1850 Census: John B.,<sup>r</sup> Henry M.,<sup>r</sup> Andrew,<sup>r</sup> Minerva E.,<sup>r</sup> Martha E.,<sup>r</sup> Wm. T.,<sup>s</sup> Mary F.,<sup>r</sup> and Caroline.<sup>r</sup>

With regard to Walker<sup>s</sup> and Thomas<sup>s</sup> Dyke, we have no further information.

It would seem that more knowledge of this family so long resident in Essex should be available in the records but prolonged search has yielded only the above scanty gleanings.

#### *James Dyke's Bible Record.*

James<sup>s</sup> Dyke departed this life the 20th day of December 1853.

Richard L.<sup>r</sup> Dyke, son of James<sup>s</sup> Dyke and Elizabeth his wife departed this life 21st of June 1858.

Elizabeth Dyke, wife of James<sup>s</sup> Dyke, departed this life the 14th of October, 1874.

Peter Elliott Seward and Dorothea E.<sup>r</sup> Dyke married January 12, 1854.

- (1) James Vernon<sup>s</sup> Seward, son of Peter and Dorothea<sup>r</sup> Seward, born November 7, 1854, married Alma P. Parrish September 3, 1894.
- (2) Eldrid Benson<sup>s</sup> Seward, son of P. E. and Dorothea<sup>r</sup> Seward, born September 7, 1857, was married to Brooke A. Broughton on February 10, 1886.
- (3) Henry Lewis,<sup>s</sup> son of Peter E. and Dorothea<sup>r</sup> Seward born September 1, 1859.
- (4) Elizabeth Eunice<sup>s</sup> Seward, daughter of Peter E. and Dorothea<sup>r</sup> Seward born December 4, 1861.
- (5) Richard Hamilton<sup>s</sup> Seward, son of Peter E. and Dorothea<sup>r</sup> Seward born April 13, 1864.
- (6) Clifton Elliott<sup>s</sup> Seward, son of Peter E. and Dorothea<sup>r</sup> Seward born November 30, 1866.
- (7) Clara Brooke<sup>s</sup> Seward, daughter of Peter and Dorothea<sup>r</sup> Seward born March 28, 1869.
- (8) Weston W.<sup>s</sup> Seward, son of Peter and Dorothea<sup>r</sup> born October 19, 1871.

Peter E. Seward died March 1, 1893.

Dorothea E.<sup>r</sup> Seward died August 27, 1915.

Heneris (?) L. Dyke born April 19, 1836.

1206A W. 4th  
Brackbridge, TX 76024



#### THE TALIAFERRO FAMILY.

*By John Bailey Calvert Nicklin.*

Robert Taliaferro, the Immigrant from England, was born about 1625 and died in 1687; he settled in York County, Va., as early as 1647 and held lands in Gloucester County, in 1655. He married, about 1653, Sarah Grymes, daughter of the Rev. Charles Grymes of "Grymesby" and "Brandon", another Immigrant. They had seven children:

- I. Francis (1654-1710), who married Elizabeth Catlett.
- II. John (1656-1720), who married Sarah Smith.
- III. Mary, who was born about 1658.
- IV. Catherine, who was born about 1660; she married Colonel John Battalle and d. s. p. 1682.
- V. Charles (1663-1734), who married Mary Carter.
- VI. Richard (1665-1712), who settled in Richmond County.
- VII. Robert Taliaferro II. (1667-1728), who married, in 1682, Sarah Catlett (1666-1726), a sister of the wives of his brother and his nephew. They had at least four children:
  1. Mary.
  2. Martha.
  3. Elizabeth.
  4. Robert Taliaferro III.

Francis Taliaferro, eldest son of Robert Taliaferro, the Immigrant, was born in 1654 and died in 1710; he married, in 1685, Elizabeth Catlett and they lived at "The Mount"; they had at least seven children:

between his brother George Woodbridge and himself and to them and their heirs forever to have and to hold. My plantation where Thomas Clutton now lives my will is that Elizabeth Woodbridge with 150 acres to have and to hold. Also to my daughter Anne Woodbridge I give 150 acres adjoining her sister to have and to hold. And for the remaining 300 acres to be jointly between my two sons William and George Woodbridge and their heirs. The rest of my personal estate when my debts are payed to be equally divided between my wife and children; and my loving and kind wife and my son William to be my whole and sole executors with my brother Wm. Fitzherbert's care; and to god alone and you mentioned I leave this trust. Look to god and to your trust farewell.

Witnesses: Roger Habers, Anne Phillips, Ann x Morgan, Wm. Fitzherbert.

From Old Rappahannock Rec. 1677-1682, p. , June 5, 1677, we learn that Paul Woodbridge was 46, hence born 1631. His wife Bridget was probably a Fitzherbert, sister of the Wm. mentioned in his will. Wm. Fitzherbert seems to have deserved the confidence reposed in him and the Richmond Co. records show his solicitude for the Woodbridge orphans. In the North Farnham Parish Register, we note that Elizabeth, daughter of Paul and Bridget Woodbridge was born Dec. 24, 1677. By January 1694 she had married Manus McLaughlin (Richmond County, O. B. 1 p. 157) who died 1710 (Richmond County W. B. 3 p. 13). She married (2) probably about 1711 Peter Taff.

Elizabeth (Woodbridge) Taff's will, dated March 6, 1741/2, proved Jan. 7, 1746/7 (Richmond Co. Rec. W. B. 5, p. 516) is as follows: In perfect health and memory. I give to Bridget Lovelace my oldest daughter sixpence and to Ann Dew the same sum of sixpence, and to Priscilla Williams the same sum of sixpence, and to Elizabeth Gibson my youngest daughter likewise the sum of sixpence. To my beloved son John<sup>2</sup> Taff, whom I likewise make constitute and ordain my sole executor, all and singular my lands, messuages and tenements, etc. Wit.: John Roe, Bridget x Creel, Mary Johnson.

It seems likely that Thos.<sup>2</sup> Taff being the elder son inherited his father's estate, hence his mother made no mention of him in her will, but bequeathed all her property to her younger son John.<sup>2</sup> It will be remembered that according to James Hinds's deposition, the four daughters were children of her first marriage.

John<sup>2</sup> Taff married Winifred Giffres, for the N. Farnham Register records the birth on April 10, 1739, of Charles,<sup>3</sup> son of John<sup>2</sup> Taff and Winifred Giffres. Winifred Giffres, according to the same register, was born April 12, 1712, dau. of Thos. Giffres and Elizabeth Hill. Elizabeth Hill was the dau. of Richard and Elizabeth Hill and is named in her father's will (Richmond Co. Rec. W. B. 5, p. 160). With

the exception of a deed in Richmond Co. when as "John Taff Junior" he purchased some land (D. B. 11, p. 332), we hear no more of John<sup>2</sup> Taff until the recordation of his will (Richmond Co. Rec., W. B. 7, p. 363) in 1780. In this he mentions dau. Winny,<sup>3</sup> son Samuel,<sup>3</sup> and Thos.<sup>4</sup> Taff and Raleigh<sup>4</sup> Taff, children of Susanna Taff, adding "the land promised me by brother Thos.<sup>2</sup> Taff to be divided into three parts, one part to Winny<sup>3</sup> Taff, one part to Samuel<sup>3</sup> Taff, and one part to the children of Susanna Taff, namely Thos.<sup>4</sup> and Raleigh<sup>4</sup> Taff."

Susanna Taff was probably a widowed daughter-in-law of John<sup>2</sup> Taff, and Thomas<sup>4</sup> and Raleigh<sup>4</sup> were his grandchildren. Samuel<sup>3</sup> Taff married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, and in 1783 (Richmond Rec. D. B. 15, p. 101) ~~sold to Geo. Kerby 30 acres~~ "devised sd. Samuel<sup>3</sup> by his father John<sup>2</sup> Taff lying on Moratico neck and whereon sd. Samuel<sup>3</sup> now lives". He probably moved from the county, but Richmond Co. Records reveal nothing definite. There are, however, several marriages in Lancaster Co. from 1786 to 1840 in which one of the contracting parties is a Taff.

With reference to Thomas,<sup>3</sup> older son of Peter<sup>1</sup> Taff and Elizabeth Woodbridge, mention of him occurs in Middlesex Rec., D. B. 1740-54, p. 496, Nov. 30, 1752, when John White and Elizabeth his wife of Amelia Co. sell to Thos.<sup>3</sup> Taff for 35 pounds Va. money 200 acres adjoining Susanna Parker, Thos.<sup>3</sup> Taff, Lewis Montague and John Wiley. When Thos.<sup>2</sup> Taff first came to Middlesex is unknown. His land lay in the upper part of the county close to the Essex line, for in Essex Rec., D. B. 27, p. 193, Feb. 17, 1756, when John & Elizabeth Wiley sold to John Bridgeworth 106 acres known as Hackley's Ordinary, it is described as "adjoining Thos.<sup>3</sup> Taff and others."

Thomas<sup>3</sup> Taff (married (1) by 1737 Eliza, the widow of John Fendley of Lancaster Co. (Lancaster Rec. Book 13 (1729-1743) p. 68); (2) Mary, daughter of Francis Frizzell of Lancaster (Lancaster Rec. D & W Book 14 (1743-1750) p. 316). Mary died by 1750 leaving no children. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Taff married (3) Ellen \_\_\_\_\_. The maiden name of Thos.<sup>3</sup> Taff's third wife has not been discovered, tho it seems likely that she was of or connected with the Travers family. As older son, he was naturally the one to bring suit against \_\_\_\_\_ on the ground that he and his brother John<sup>2</sup> were the nearest legitimate heirs to the property of his first cousin, Capt. John Woodbridge (d. 1770), son of his uncle, Maj. Wm. Woodbridge (1668-1727). Since Priscilla,<sup>3</sup> dau. of Thos.<sup>3</sup> Taff disposes of some of \_\_\_\_\_ property in her will, the suit seems to have been partially successful.

Thos.<sup>3</sup> Taff died 1787 in Middlesex, leaving the following will: Middlesex Rec. W. B. F. (1772-87), p. 359. Will of Thomas<sup>3</sup> Taff of Middlesex Co., dated Sept. 19, 1786, proved April 23, 1787. Witnesses: John Montague, John Cloudas, Anna x Fendley. Being sick and weak of body but of sound and disposing mind. My wife Ellen Taff to have

Rea Donofue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

her choice to live at the plantation whereon I live or at the late dwelling house of John Woodbridge (dec'd. in case I shall recover the estate of the sd. Woodbridge which I have already sued for; if I recover slaves of John Woodbridge's estate, my wife to have her choice of three. In case I do not recover John Woodbridge's estate my wife is to have my plantation for life and at her death it is to go to my son Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff and his heirs. The land lying near Alexandria, the property of the late John Woodbridge, to go to my son Wm.<sup>s</sup> Taff if recovered. If I recover the estate of the late John Woodbridge, the land & plantation whereon sd. John died to go to son Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff. If I recover the estate of John Woodbridge, I give to my son Woodbridge<sup>s</sup> Taff the land & plantation lying on Moratico Creek whereon George [redacted] now dwells. In case I recover sd. Woodbridge's estate, all the land in Richmond Co. known by the name of Indian Town I give to my son Travis<sup>s</sup> Taff. All the land in Amelia & Brunswick counties belonging to the late John Woodbridge if I recover it shall be sold and the money divided among all my children, viz: Peter<sup>s</sup>, Wm.<sup>s</sup>, Travis<sup>s</sup>, Woodbridge<sup>s</sup>, Priscilla<sup>s</sup>, Mildred<sup>s</sup>, Betty<sup>s</sup>, Anna<sup>s</sup> and my granddaughter Nancy Walker<sup>s</sup> Allison. The rest of my estate including John Woodbridge's estate to be divided between my wife Ellen Taff, Priscilla<sup>s</sup> Taff, Mildred<sup>s</sup> Dean, Anna<sup>s</sup> Brooks, Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff, Wm.<sup>s</sup> Taff, Travis<sup>s</sup> Taff, Woodbridge<sup>s</sup> Taff and my granddaughter Nancy Walker Allison. Sons Peter<sup>s</sup> & Wm.<sup>s</sup> Taff exors. Mildred<sup>s</sup> Dean to have for her life the land and house whereon she now lives bounded as follows, beginning at a pine tree, being a corner tree of John Cloudas's, running down the bottom till it comes against the corner of my apple orchard, thence up the swamp to a sycamore tree that divides my land from Lewis Montague's land.

With reference to the children of Thos.<sup>s</sup> Taff, we find the marriages of three of his daughters in the Middlesex Register: Isaac Palmer and Elizabeth<sup>s</sup> Taff, Sept. 20, 1770; Reuben Alderson and Mary<sup>s</sup> Taff, Feb. 19, 1781 (This name is sometimes written Allison); Thos. Brooke and Ann<sup>s</sup> Taff, Feb. 26, 1786. The marriages of none of his sons occur in the Register, but from a mortgage given by Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff to his niece, Nancy Walker Allison (Alderson), (Middlesex D. B. 12, p. 451) Wm.<sup>s</sup> Taff married a daughter of John and Lettice Cloudas of Essex Co. Sarah, widow of Robert Daniel (1741-1782) married (2) a Taff (Tyler's Quarterly, Vol. 12, p. 207)\* but we do not know whether this was Woodbridge<sup>s</sup> or Travers<sup>s</sup> Taff. In 1810 Census, Travers<sup>s</sup> Taff was living in Essex Co., both he and his wife being over 45. Ellen, widow of Thos.<sup>s</sup> Taff, died in Middlesex about 1792.

Priscilla<sup>s</sup> Taff died unmarried in 1797. In her will (Middlesex Wills 1675-1798, part 2, p. 590) she mentions brother Peter<sup>s</sup> to whom she leaves "the money that is due me from Mr. John Yerby's estate"

\*See Volume I of this series, p. 484.

[redacted], niece Alice<sup>s</sup> Palmer, sister Ann<sup>s</sup> Brooks, Elizabeth dau. of Molly Bristow, and nieces Molly<sup>s</sup> and Lilly<sup>s</sup> Deane.

We have no further information about any of the children of Thos.<sup>s</sup> and Ellen Taff except Peter<sup>s</sup> who will now be considered. In his pension declaration (No. S 38423) he states that he is now (1818) 65 years old, and his wife 54, that he has a daughter 18 and a son 11. (The Bible record of his son shows this to be an error, he was 8). His wife Mary (1764-1837) is traditionally said to have been an Edmondson.

Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff enlisted in 1776 in Essex Co. for two years in the company of Capt. Jno. Webb of Essex; he was in the battle of Somerset Court House, Germantown and Brandywine, and was discharged in Penna. at the expiration of his service. Despite this good military record, he seems to have been unable to manage his business affairs, and as soon as his father died began to dispose of his land. In 1818, when he applied for a pension, besides his household furniture, he had only 40½ acres and that was mortgaged to his niece Nancy Walker Allison. There is a Chancery suit in Fredericksburg (Howerton vs. Beale, File 34) in which Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff deposed that he was keeping a public house at Bowler's in Essex Co. in 1798. He must have served very good food as the debt which occasioned the suit was largely incurred at a game of cards in his house after an oyster roast which the players particularly specified that he should prepare for them.

In 1805, Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff deeded 40½ acres to his wife Mary for her life and then to her children, Woodbridge W.<sup>s</sup> and Priscilla<sup>s</sup> Taff (Middlesex D. B. 12, p. 436). In the 1810 Census, Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff's household consisted of seven children of varying ages, but only two survived him, a son and a daughter. The daughter, Priscilla<sup>s</sup> (b. 1800) married Geo. D. McTyre, son of Henry McTyre of Middlesex (Middlesex D. B. 19, p. 417, D. B. 16, p. 281, and W. B. 4, p. 334), and died childless. The son, Thos. Fendley<sup>s</sup> Taff (Feb. 6, 1810-Aug. 25, 1885) is proven Peter's<sup>s</sup> son by the following records. On the death of Peter<sup>s</sup> in 1824, his 40½ acres were charged in the tax lists "Peter Taff's estate" until 1845. This is the land we recall that Peter<sup>s</sup> had deeded to his wife for life and at her death to Woodbridge W.<sup>s</sup> and Priscilla<sup>s</sup> Taff. Meanwhile Woodbridge W.<sup>s</sup> Taff had died and Thos. Fendley<sup>s</sup> Taff succeeded to his brother's rights. A suit was brought in Middlesex between Priscilla<sup>s</sup> McTyre and Thos. F.<sup>s</sup> Taff for this land which they held in coparcenary and being high bidder, Thos. F.<sup>s</sup> Taff secured it in 1844 (Middlesex D. B. 19, p. 417.). Previously, Thos.<sup>s</sup> Taff had bought 34 acres (Middlesex D. B. 17, p. 534) making his entire holdings 74½ acres. In 1856 (Middlesex Rec. D. B. 21, p. 554) Thos. F.<sup>s</sup> Taff and Lucy Ann his wife sold to John Sadler this 74½, describing it as "a part of which was my Father's tract". Since we know Thos. F.<sup>s</sup> Taff had bought 34 acres, and the remainder is the land

Rea Donofue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024



William B (2nd) born Mch 26, 1806

Frances Ann, born April 26, 1808.

George W, born March 4, 1810

John S, born July 24, 1812

A daughter born & died Mch 1815

Thomas White, born June 1, 1816\*

(From the "Dungarven" Bible—Sydnor Homestead in Hanover)

MARRIAGES:—Edward Garland Sydnor & Sarah White married  
Jan'y 18, 1800

Edward Sydnor married 1st Margaret W. Cowley Jan. 15  
1824

William Barrett married Sarah Thomas Austin June 18,  
1829

John Seabrooke married Sarah C. White Dec 22, 1830

Edward married (2nd) Sarah E. Ladd Dec 2, 1834

Thomas White married (1st) Sarah L. M. Chapin Oct  
15, 1840

Thomas White married (2nd) Blanche McClanahan Dec.  
11, 1845

DEATHS: Elizabeth White died Dec 14, 1815, aged 82

Ann Sydnor died January, 1817

Ann White died July 13, 1818, aged 63

Elizabeth Garland Sydnor died March 15, 1821, aged 17

*Note by the Editor.*

It would be interesting to identify the parentage of this William Sydnor, of Hanover. In one of the books preserved in Hanover Co., there is a deed from William Sydnor and Betty, his wife, Amey Sydnor, Fortunatus Sydnor, Anthony Sydnor & Robert Sydnor, executors of Robert Sydnor deceased, of St. Martins Parish, Hanover County, to William Wingfield for 56¼ acres on Cedar Creek, dated June 20, 1789. (*William and Mary Quarterly*, XXIII, p. 26.) It thus appears that William Sydnor of Hanover, was a son of Robert Sydnor, of Hanover, who appears to have been a grandson of Anthony Sydnor and Elizabeth, his wife, of Richmond Co. (See will of Anthony Sydnor dated 27 Sept, 1759 in *William and Mary Quarterly*, XVII, p. 191, and his wife Elizabeth dated 25 August 1777. See also register, *Ibid.*, XIII, p. 189.) This Anthony was son of the emigrant Fortunatus Sydnor. (See Tyler's *Quarterly*, III, 283.)\*

\*Page 485, this volume.



PETER TAFF OF RICHMOND COUNTY.

M. W. HIDEN, *Newport News, Va.*

Our knowledge of Peter<sup>1</sup> Taff begins with this entry in Richmond Co. Records, O. B. 6, p. 506, June 6, 1716: "Elizabeth Taff relict of Peter Taff came into court and testified that he died intestate. Wm. Woodbridge and Thos. Bryant go on her bond as administratrix of Peter Taff's estate."

In Richmond Co. Loose Papers there is a chancery suit between Thos.<sup>2</sup> Taff plff. and John Verby<sup>3</sup> def., beginning about 1772 and running about 20 years. On April 27, 1772, James Hinds, of Halifax Co., aged 80 years, deposed before two justices of Halifax Co. that he had known the late Major Wm. Woodbridge, father of the late Capt. Jno. Woodbridge, of Richmond Co., also that he had known the late Geo. Woodbridge, brother of the said Maj. Wm. Woodbridge, who had two children, a boy and a girl, he believes the girl was the older. He further deposed that he had known Elizabeth, sister of the above named Wm. and Geo., who first intermarried with one Mclaulin (McLaughlin?), after whose death, she the said Elizabeth intermarried with one Peter<sup>1</sup> Taff, by whom she had two sons, Thomas<sup>2</sup> and John.<sup>2</sup>

Filed with this suit is a copy of the will of Paul Woodbridge, in which he mentions dau. Elizabeth and the sons Wm. and George to whom James Hinds referred. As this will is apparently missing from the record books of Old Rappahannock, later Essex, it is here quoted in full:

Old Rappahannock Rec. Will of Paul Woodbridge of the County of Rappahannock, dated Sept. 5, 1682, probated Sept. 2, 1691. I do give to my wife the plantation where I now live during her life, next to my two sons; I give to Wm. Woodbridge the eldest the plantation after his mother's decease with what land belongeth to it to be jointly

charged first in the tax lists to Peter<sup>s</sup> Taff and later to Thos. F.<sup>4</sup> there can be no doubt of Thos. F.<sup>4</sup> Taff's paternity.

Thos. F.<sup>4</sup> Taff married (1) in Middlesex, Nov. 6, 1832, Lucy Ann Greenwood (Jan. 16, 1810-Jan. 11, 1862); (2) Dec. 31, 1867, Mrs. Mary Frances (Dyke) Carleton, dau. of Miskel Dyke. Lucy Ann Greenwood was the daughter of Jas. Greenwood, Jr., who married in Essex Nov. 12, 1805, Ann Chaney (Essex Marriage Bonds, Essex D. B. 47, p. 131). Jas. Greenwood, Jr. and Ann Chaney had also children, Edwin, Jas. B. and Roenna Greenwood. The Bible record of Thos. F.<sup>4</sup> Taff is as follows:

Thomas Fendley<sup>4</sup> Taff born February 6, 1810.

Lucy Ann Greenwood born January 16, 1810.

Thomas F.<sup>4</sup> Taff and Lucy Ann Greenwood were married November 6, 1832.

(1) Ida Ann<sup>s</sup> Taff born September 15, 1833, married December 17, 1861, Col. Miles Mason. Issue: Thomas J.<sup>o</sup> Mason born December 8, 1862.

(2) James W.<sup>s</sup> Taff born January 20, 1835, died July 31, 1837.

(3) Thomas H.<sup>s</sup> Taff born November 20, 1836, died October 25, 1844.

(4) Eliza Rowena<sup>s</sup> Taff born November 5, 1839, died September 18, 1840.

(5) Eliza<sup>s</sup> Taff born December 1, 1842, married Dec. 25, 1866, John A. Carleton.

(6) Lucy<sup>s</sup> Taff born July 28, 1845, married March 25, 1875, John McCauley.

(7) Martha Ellen<sup>s</sup> Taff born May 23, 1848.

(8) Elizabeth Alice<sup>s</sup> Taff born October 18, 1850, married August 1, 1882, Henry N. Dyke.

Lucy Ann Taff, wife of Thomas F.<sup>4</sup> Taff died January 11, 1862.

Thomas F.<sup>4</sup> Taff and Mary Frances (Dyke) Carleton married December 31, 1867.

(9) Cope Floyd<sup>s</sup> Taff born December 16, 1869.

H. N. Dyke and Elizabeth Alice<sup>s</sup> Taff married August 1, 1882.

(1) Bertha Lucy<sup>s</sup> Dyke born July 6, 1883, married Seddon S. Watkins June 28, 1911.

(2) Thomas Evelyn<sup>s</sup> Dyke born July 28, 1885, married Franklin Burton Hall December 27, 1905; issue: Franklin Abbott<sup>r</sup> Hall born Oct. 15, 1912.

(3) John McCauley<sup>s</sup> Dyke born February 18, 1889, married June 30, 1926, Louise Carlisle Moore; issue: Betty Louise<sup>r</sup> Dyke born Aug. 24, 1930.

(4) A. J. Dyke<sup>r</sup> born May 25, 1891.

The marriage of Elizabeth Alice<sup>s</sup> Taff to Henry N. Dyke leads to a few notes on the Dyke Family.

John<sup>1</sup> Dyke (d. 1678) was living in that part of Old Rappahannock Co., now Essex, by 1670, and probably earlier. His will (Old Rappahannock Rec. 1677-82, p. 62) mentions wife Esther and son John<sup>s</sup> Esther, who was John<sup>1</sup> Dyke's second wife, married (2) Andrew Duding. John<sup>s</sup> Dyke, Jr., must have been born between 1650 and 1655, as he was married by 1679, for in that year (Old Rappa. Rec. 1677-86, p. 217) he and wife Mary conveyed 200 acres to Esther Dyke. This land, Esther deeded to her husband Andrew Duding in 1681 (Old Rappa. Rec. 1682-1688, p. 316), describing it as land conveyed to her by her step-son John<sup>s</sup> Dyke. John<sup>s</sup> Dyke's wife was Mary Sharp (Old Rappa. Rec. Book 9, p. 230, Mar. 30, 1691, Mary wife of John<sup>s</sup> Dyke and sister of John Sharp, decd., sells land left her by her brother.). John<sup>s</sup> Dyke died between the making of this deed and 1704, and his widow married (2) ——— Mifflin. This explains why in the 1704 Quit Rent Roll for Essex, the name of Dyke does not appear. In Essex. Rec. D. & W. 13, p. 233, Aug. 10, 1709, Mary x Mifflin widow and her son John<sup>s</sup> Dyke deed to Thos. Harwar 240 acres, land patented by John Sharp in 1669, which would show that John<sup>s</sup> Dyke, third of his name, was born not later than 1688 or he would not have been of age to make a deed in 1709. He married Judith Webb, as the following proves: Essex D. & W. 18, p. 51, April 20, 1725, John<sup>s</sup> Dyke & Judith his wife and Wm. Boulware and Ann his wife sell to Ann Stevens 50 acres, part of 189 acres granted John Webster Oct 20, 1689, and at his death fell to his dau. Mary Webster, alias Webb, and at her death to her heirs apparent, Judith & Ann. The will of John Webster mentioning only child Mary is in Essex Rec. D. & W. 11, p. 123. By her marriage with ——— Webb, Mary Webster had two other daughters, named in this deed: Essex D. & W. 17, p. 323, May 2, 1724, Thos. & Constance Edmondson and Chas. and Mary Breedlove sell to Thos. Fitz-Jeffries 50 acres part of 189 acres patented by Mr. John Webster "and now doth belong to Constance Edmondson and Mary Breedlove as heirs from Mary Webb, decd., daughter of John Webster." So far, the given name of Mary (Webster) Webb's husband has not been found.

John<sup>s</sup> Dyke died 1729 (Essex Rec. W. B. 4, p. 290) intestate, as his father had done, and his widow Judith with John Edmondson and Richard Jones as her securities gave bond as administratrix. Richd. Bush, Daniel Dobyns and John Cheyney were ordered to make an inventory of the decedent's property. Judith Dyke married (2) Henry Faulkner (Essex O. B. 14, p. 169, "On motion of Henry Faulkner & Judith his wife, admnx. of John<sup>s</sup> Dyke decd.").

With this unfortunate intestacy of John<sup>s</sup> Dyke's, it has not been possible, despite research, to establish positive proof of his children.

STEPHENSON (cont.)

- James, b. Ireland; d. 1804, Berkeley Co.; served in Rev. War; m. 1763, Mary Reed, b. 1742; d. 1828. DAR No. 82 166. He died in Frederick Co. DAR No. 51 236.
- James, b. 1740, Berkeley Co.; d. 1813, Washington Co., Penna.; served in Rev. War; m. Rachel McKeever, d. 1789. DAR No. 66 468; DAR No. 70 517.
- John m. 29 July, 1788, Elizabeth Paxton by Rev. William Graham. Rockbridge Co. Ministers' Returns.
- John to Staunton, Va., area in 1741; m. (1) \_\_\_\_\_; m. (2) Esther Taylor, dau. of James of Taylor's Spring. Wayland, p. 309.
- Joseph m. 1794, Susanna McClure. Rockbridge Co. Morton pp. 505, 532.
- Josiah m. 18 Jan., 1794, Vashty Robinson. Princess Anne Co. Mar. Record.
- Martha m. Andrew Jamison.
- Thomas m. 16 June, 1785, Elizabeth Volume. Norfolk Co. Mar. Record.
- Thomas, b. 1720, Ireland; d. 1812, Madison Co., Ky.; served in Rev. War from Va.; m. Mary Hawkins. DAR No. 47 861.
- Rachel m. Col. George Poage.
- Robert m. 1798, Jane Smith, dau. of John. Bath, p. 131.
- William m. Alice Houston, dau. of John and Sarah (Todd). Rockbridge Co. Morton, p. 493.

STEPLES

- Noah m. 18 July, 1796, Betsy (\_\_\_\_) Oliver. Shelby Co., Ky. Mar. Record.

STEPP

- Elizabeth m. Thomas Reeding.
- Solomon m. Jan., 1795, Mourning Wynne by Charles Cobbs. Campbell Co. Mar. Record.

STEPPE

- Anne m. John Bryan.
- Elizabeth m. John Reid.

STEPTOE

- ~~James, Col. m. (2) Elizabeth (Eskridge) widow of Capt. William Aylett and dau. of Col. George and Elizabeth (Vaulx) Craddock Porten Eskridge. 44V153; 6W(1)25; NNHM 3:1:236.~~
- Ann m. (1) Willoughby Allerton; m. (2) Samuel Washington.
- Elizabeth m. Charles Johnston (2nd wife).
- Elizabeth m. (1) Philip Ludwell Lee; m. (2) P. R. Fendall.
- Elizabeth m. Capt. Samuel Blackwell.
- Elizabeth Prentiss m. Hon. Charles Johnston (2nd wife).
- Hannah m. Samuel Elgar.
- James, Col. m. (2) Elizabeth (Eskridge) widow of Capt. William Aylett and dau. of Col. George and Elizabeth (Vaulx) Craddock Porten Eskridge. 44V153; 6W(1)25; NNHM 3:1:236.
- James m. Frances Callaway, b. 1760, dau. of James and Sarah (Tate) of Bedford Co. DAR No. 68 554.
- John, will, 1741, Northumberland Co.; m. bef. Nov., 1719, Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Eustace, widow of Capt. William (d. 1702). Proven by Court Record, 1719, Northumberland Co.
- John m. 18 Sept. 1752, Mary Sallard, spinster. Sur. Charles Sallard. Richmond Co. Mar. bond.

Woolfolk (cont.)  
 Spilsby (Rev.) 636  
 Woolridge, Daniel 82  
 Edward 161  
 Elizabeth Branch 58  
 Polly 108  
 Sally 108  
 Spencer 82  
 Thos. 181  
 Woot, Wm. 124  
 Wooten, George 349  
 Sally 576  
 Thomas 576  
 Wootten, John 283  
 Wootton, Nancy 103  
 Word, Benjamin 346  
 Cynthia 634  
 Mary 361  
 Rebecca 636  
 Wm. 351  
 Workman, Sam'l 545  
 Worley, Joshua 108  
 Wormeley, Elizabeth 323  
 Frances 309  
 Jane 327  
 John 299, 300, 308  
 Judith 328  
 Ralph 219, 324  
 Ralph (Jr.) 324  
 Sarah 319  
 Wormely, Agatha 319  
 Wormington, Abram 348  
 Mary 348  
 William 348  
 Wormley, Arianna 538  
 Carter (Dr.) 125  
 Carter W. 132  
 John T. 132  
 Wormsley, Anne 354  
 Eliz/a 382  
 Wornom, Betty 455  
 Thomas 457  
 Wornum, Leannah 452  
 Woron, Sarah 515  
 Worrin, Littleton 380  
 Worrock, Tabitha 541  
 Worsham, Ann 22, 23, 40  
 Ann Page 48  
 Archer 82  
 Betsey 25  
 Betty Branch 68  
 Daniel 82  
 David 82  
 Eliza Ann 62  
 Elizabeth 13  
 Elizb. 32, 87  
 Elizb. G. 64  
 Ellen 52  
 Essex 82  
 Fanny 19  
 George 175  
 Hannah F. 58  
 Henry 32  
 James 82, 325  
 Jane 75  
 John 82  
 Jos. 82  
 Lucy 69  
 Maria 63  
 Martha 36, 38, 59,  
 63, 69  
 Mary 30  
 Mary E. 48  
 Miles 82  
 Moses 82  
 Phebe 14, 32  
 Sally 19  
 Tabitha 58

Worsham (cont.)  
 Thomas 82  
 Thos. 82  
 Wm. 86, 82  
 Wm. B. 82  
 Worsley, Jno 274  
 Wortham, Ann 321, 322  
 325, 326  
 Anne 322  
 Betsey Jones 273  
 Elliott 643  
 George 325  
 James 326  
 Jno. 321  
 John 320  
 Mary 127  
 Sam'l 121  
 Samuel 128, 141, 325  
 Woot, Margaret 121  
 Wotlington, Paul 351  
 Wotten, Stephen 235  
 Woughop, Mary Ann 395  
 Wray, Chas. 116  
 Elizabeth 43  
 Molly 360  
 Thomas S. 542  
 Thos. 82  
 Wren, Ann Virginia 635  
 John 288  
 William D. 542  
 Wm. D. 541  
 Wrench, John 280  
 Wrenn, Alexander 236  
 Anne 233  
 Bates 236  
 Dolly 205  
 Elizabeth 214  
 Francis 279  
 Francis (Jr.) 279  
 Henry 208, 207, 211,  
 223, 224, 236  
 John 283  
 Jones 214, 236  
 Laurana 233  
 Lucy 236  
 Patsy 245  
 Polly 240  
 Randall 224  
 Sally 225, 237  
 Samuel 82, 466  
 Wright, Alexander 500  
 Ann 69, 142, 369, 548  
 Ann D. 120  
 Anne 351  
 Archbd. 187  
 Benjamin 482  
 Benjamin 399, 599  
 Benson M. 121  
 Betsey 75, 78, 259  
 Betty 121  
 Bledsoe 481  
 Chrisa 335  
 Christopher 527  
 Christopher (Capt.)  
 527  
 Dudley 608  
 Elizabeth 37, 105,  
 169, 349, 488,  
 471, 599, 602  
 Ellander 505  
 Elpha 401  
 Else 174  
 Frances 493  
 Frances W. 115  
 Francis 320, 342, 474  
 Gabriel 167  
 George Wilson 393  
 Green 169

Wright (cont.)  
 Hannah 141  
 Harriet M. 141  
 Harriett 607  
 Heburah 82  
 Henry 120, 132,  
 134, 135  
 James 135  
 Jane 61, 88, 134, 610  
 Jas. 136  
 Jeremiah 374  
 Jno. 43  
 John 159, 367, 391,  
 473, 479, 490,  
 495, 499, 600  
 John W. 187  
 John Woodson 167  
 Joseph 82  
 Joshua 342  
 Larkin 492  
 Letestine 492  
 Letty 125  
 Louisa T. 120  
 Lucy 43, 470, 484  
 Malutaable 48  
 Margaret 399, 402  
 Martha B. 73  
 Mary 168, 335, 349,  
 351, 355, 365,  
 485, 508, 605  
 Mary I. 116  
 Miles 344  
 Nancy 39, 368, 377,  
 480, 499, 602  
 Parkey W. 62  
 Phebe 140  
 Pleasant 62, 82  
 Polly 43, 49, 56, 548  
 Prior 167  
 Priscilla 524  
 Rachel 40, 124  
 Reubin 39  
 Rich'd 123  
 Robert 133, 165  
 Robt. B. 121  
 Robt. C. 141  
 Rubin 82  
 Sally 56, 500  
 Sam'l 113  
 Samuel 82, 133,  
 165, 168, 643  
 Sarah 165  
 Saymer 188  
 Smith I. R. (Maj.)  
 114  
 Spencer 163  
 Stephen 104, 338,  
 368, 522  
 Susan 60, 605, 608  
 Susannah 105, 467  
 Thomas 168, 359, 448  
 Thos. 169  
 Thos. (Jr.) 82  
 Virginia Nelson 114  
 William 146, 168, 364  
 Wm. 82, 116, 120, 136,  
 147, 476, 512  
 Wrighting, Elizabeth 357  
 Wrightington, George 374  
 Wrighton, Mary 367  
 Millerson 348  
 Writin, Elizabeth 355  
 Wroe, Peter 459  
 Wyant, Ann 4  
 Ardena 11  
 Catherine 1  
 David 4  
 Elizabeth 1

Wyant (cont.)  
 Frances 7  
 Frederick 9  
 John 508  
 Mary 2  
 Mary Ann 10  
 Nancey 3  
 Peter 5  
 Susana 1  
 Wyatt, Morning 82  
 Wyate, Thomas 613  
 Wyatt, Ann 259  
 Elizabeth 366, 391,  
 592  
 Francis 248  
 Francis 123  
 George 82  
 Hubbard 149, 259  
 Hubbard (Jr.) 238  
 John 364, 393, 542  
 Joseph 326  
 Joshua 355  
 Lucy 263  
 Mary 371  
 Nancy 367  
 Patty 362  
 Sally 271  
 Sarah 273, 395  
 Shadrack 372  
 Spivey 371  
 Tamar 368  
 Tibitha 271, 273  
 W/m. 399  
 Wyche, Benja. 579  
 Benjamin 579  
 Frances 579  
 George 579, 580  
 Hannah 579  
 Henry 210, 227,  
 229, 233, 236  
 James 89, 93, 99,  
 579, 585  
 John 235  
 Leah 585  
 Peter 227, 236  
 Rebecca 234  
 Sarah 229  
 Tabitha 93  
 Tilly 223  
 William 234, 236  
 Winnie 245  
 Winny 223  
 Wydown, — (Rev.) 629  
 Wye, Anne 474  
 Wyer, John 518  
 Wyllie, Frances 336  
 Wyman, Emeline 623  
 William 398  
 Wyne, John 50  
 Wynn, Christopher 402  
 John 96  
 Martha 266  
 Martha Ann 175  
 Wynne, Elizabeth 598  
 Green 236  
 Lucy 599  
 Robert 95, 100, 101  
 Susan 46  
 Thomas 599  
 Thos. 598  
 Wm. H. 599  
 Wyse, Nancy 539  
 Ninnian 539  
 Wythe, Ann (Sr.) 176  
 Anne 176  
 George 552  
 Thos. 179

--- Y ---  
 Yancey, Anis 620  
 James 620  
 Layton 86  
 S. 121  
 Wm. 542  
 Yancy, Nathan 593  
 Yapp, Chloe 311  
 Yarborough, Richard 573  
 Yarbray, Asberry 567  
 Yarbrough, Elizabeth I.  
 133  
 Henry M. 133  
 Joseph 520  
 Nancy Hughes 520  
 Perella 48  
 Yarbrugh, John 191  
 Thomas Gregg 191  
 Yarrington, John 320,  
 322, 324, 325  
 Judith 320  
 Yarwood, Serina 329  
 Yates, Anne 326  
 Barth 320  
 Barth. 321, 323  
 Bartho. 323  
 Benjamin P. 236  
 Catherine 183  
 Charles 502  
 Frances 499  
 Harry Beverley 326  
 James 492  
 Mary 326, 486  
 Nancy 270  
 Robert 183  
 Sarah 325  
 William C. 561, 564  
 Yeargain, Elizabeth 38  
 Elizb. 36  
 Yeates, Will 272  
 Yeats, William 359  
 Yeo, George 179  
 Yerby, Betty 303  
 Betty Woodbridge 304  
 Elizabeth Woodbridge  
 305  
 George 301, 309  
 George W. 459  
 John 303  
 Judith 455  
 Mary 305  
 Nancy 454  
 Peggy 308  
 Thomas 284  
 Thos. 288  
 William 300, 448  
 Yolkecome, Sarah 614  
 Yore, John 542  
 York, Armistead 494, 495  
 Jenny 495  
 Yost, Casper 556  
 George 558  
 Samuel McP. 570  
 Youekem, Elizabeth 612  
 Youille, Thomas 270  
 Young, Ann 219, 231, 633  
 Anne 147  
 Annie 146  
 Benjamin 217  
 Charley 255  
 David 371  
 Edward 149  
 Edw'd. L. 332  
 Edwin 474  
 Elizabeth 267  
 Elizabeth Ann 178

See Donohue  
 R. 2 Box 111  
 Bredynage 7/27/6024

Young (cont.)  
 Ellett 83  
 Ellison 33  
 Francis 95, 96  
 Henry 236  
 James 84, 330,  
 381, 633  
 Jane 615  
 Jane F. 406  
 Jane H. 331  
 Jas. 153  
 John 125, 179, 47  
 Jos. T. 137  
 Lawrence 494  
 Leonard 89  
 Lucy 243, 254  
 Margaret 88, 4  
 Martha 127  
 Mary 181  
 Mary L. 633  
 Nancy 473  
 Nathaniel 123  
 Peggy 350  
 Richard 448  
 Sally 219, 479  
 Sarah 86, 144  
 Scally 15  
 Seally 83  
 Susan 30  
 Susannah Hubbard  
 Tarpley 204, 216  
 Thos. 83, 580, 581  
 William 236, 393,  
 448, 472, 557  
 William P. 395  
 Willie 227  
 Wm. 85, 320, 322,  
 W/m. D. 400  
 Younger, Ann 196  
 Elizabeth 196  
 Youngman, Edward 37  
 Youst, Casper 556  
 George 558  
 Yowell, Ephriam 504  
 John 505  
 Yuill, William 271  
 Yuille, Thomas 267,  
 Yule, Andrew 375  
 Mary Ann 375

--- Z ---  
 Zacary, Croford 83  
 Mary 83  
 Nancy 83  
 Zachary, Bartho. 34  
 Ben. 468  
 Crawford 35  
 Mary 34  
 Nancy 20  
 Zelle, Ann 583  
 Zimmerman, George 54  
 Zuille, Margt. 455

(no surname), Ab  
 gail 348  
 Ann 338, 571  
 Catharine 393  
 Catharian 609  
 Clary 577  
 ard 585  
 sea. 522

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

MARRIAGES OF SOME VIRGINIA RESIDENTS

1607 - 1800

Series I

Volume 3

Compiled and Published

by

Dorothy Ford Wulfeck, 51 Park Ave., Naugatuck, Conn.

KIRCUM (?Kirkham)

\_\_\_\_\_ m. bef. 1754, Hannah Armstrong, dau. of Robert (d. 1754). Will  
Book, II:75, Augusta Co.

KIRBIE

Thomas m. Ann Lowry. 4V171.

KIRBY

\_\_\_\_\_ believed m. bef. 1772, Elizabeth Davis, dau. of Samuel, whose  
will of that date, Pittsylvania Co., names "dau. Elizabeth Kirby."

Agnes m. James Tully.

David, b. 27 Jan., 1779, Prob. Henry Co.; d. 10 May, 1831, Warren Co.,  
Ky., son of Jesse and Sophia (Choice); m. (1) 5 March, 1803, Mary  
Anderson, b. 17 Oct., 1781; d. 16 Nov., 1829; m. (2) Mary Dues  
Taylor, Gillmore, p. 103.

Elizabeth m. William Piles.

Esther m. Jeremiah Farmer.

Jesse, b. 23 Oct., 1757, Franklin Co.; d. 17 Dec., 1852, Warren Co.,  
Ky. (tombstone), son of John (d. 1773, Pittsylvania Co.); served

in Rev. War from Henry Co.; m. Sophia Choice, d. 11 July, 1853,  
Warren Co., Ky.; rem. to So. Car., thence to Ky. Pension W9 489;  
Gillmore, p. 102. Mar. 18 March, 1778, Sophia Choice, b. 23 Sept.,  
1760, dau. of Tully, Sr. Gillmore, p. 100.

John, b. 1752, Southampton Co.; d. 1798, Nash Co., No. Car.; m. \_\_\_\_\_  
DAR No. 77 356.

Joseph m. 19 Dec., 1786; Orpha Anderson. Halifax, p. 312.

Mary m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hubbard.

Mary m. Anthony Robinson.

Patty m. \_\_\_\_\_ Pond.

Rachel m. Robert Smith (2nd wife).

Richard m. 27 July, 1767, Esther Anderson. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.  
Mar. 27 July, 1769, Esther Anderson, dau. of Richard. Halifax,  
p. 312.

S. m. Jesse Davis.

Samuel M.; b. 1777, Henry Co., son of David, who d. 1811, Warren Co.,  
Ky.; m. Mary Spangler. Gillmore, p. 102.

Sarah m. Humphrey Scroggins.

Sarah m. Will Dunsford, Jr.

Susannah m. \_\_\_\_\_ Thomson.

Susannah m. \_\_\_\_\_ Clifton.

Zeporah m. John Pace.

KIRK

\_\_\_\_\_ (\_\_\_\_\_).

Proven by will of \_\_\_\_\_, dated \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_.

Catherine m. Charles Brent.

Elizabeth m. Joseph Eddings.

Elizabeth m. James Biddlecomb.

Elizabeth m. (1) Capt. John Hack; m. (2) Giles Webb.

Esther m. John Crane.

Hannah m. Charles Stewart.

Henry m. 23 May, 1756, Sarah Lunsford. OPR.

Hezekiah m. 10 Feb., 1778, Behethland Bennett. St. Paul's.

James m. bef. 1786, \_\_\_\_\_ Carter, dau. of Mrs. Catherine Carter.

Proven by her will, dated 27 April, 1788, and orphan's est. account,

*Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024*

MARRIAGES OF SOME VIRGINIA RESIDENTS

1607 - 1800

Series I

Volume 5

Compiled and Published

by

Dorothy Ford Wulfock, 51 Park Ave., Naugatuck, Conn. 06770

**FT. WORTH PUBLIC LIBRARY**

## PHILIPS (PHILLIPS) (cont.)

- \_\_\_\_\_ believed m. bef. 1779, Priscilla Grizard, dau. of William, whose will of that date, Southampton Co., proves it.
- \_\_\_\_\_ m. Anne (Moss) Mennis, widow of Charles (d. 1695) and dau. of Edward Moss (d. ca 1716, York Co.). 6T49.
- \_\_\_\_\_ m. Mary Winston. She m. (2) Garland Carr in 1783. 8W(1)108.
- \_\_\_\_\_ m. Nancy Goolsby, dau. of William (d. 1819). Albemarle, p. 211.
- \_\_\_\_\_ m. Lelah Lane, dau. of Joseph (d. after Sept., 1755). Hartford B-4337(1). 6 Sept., 1952. Signed E. E. D.
- Ann (\_\_\_\_\_) m. Jesse Mills.
- Anna m. Jesse Mills.
- Anne m. Thomas Harris.
- Anthony m. 26 March, 1779, Lillian Binford. Letter of consent from her parents, James and Mary Binford. Lunenburg Co. 9W(1)178. Mar. Lillian Binford. Sur. Thomas Walker. Free II:392.
- Anthony m. 26 Dec., 1743, Elizabeth Northcutt. OPR.
- Benjamin m. 8 Aug., 1796, Holland Edwards. Isle of Wight Co. Mar. Record.
- Catharine m. Joseph Rivell.
- Catherine m. John Knight.
- Charles m. 19 Aug., 1787, Dully Carver. St. Paul's.
- David m. 1778, Mary Davis. Orange Co. Mar. Record.
- Dyer m. 18 July, 1781, Lotty Hurt. Sur. Moses Hunt, Jr. Lunenburg Co. Mar. Bond. He, son of George, will 1786. Bell, p. 272.
- Elizabeth m. George Duncan.
- Elizabeth m. Joseph D. Ingram.
- Elizabeth m. William Hancock.
- Elizabeth m. John Biddle
- Elizabeth m. James Grisset.
- Elizabeth m. John Bryant.
- Elizabeth m. \_\_\_\_\_ Collin.
- Elizabeth m. William Throckmorton.
- Elizabeth m. William Bryant.
- Elizabeth m. Silas Davis.
- Elizabeth m. Robert Lanier (2nd wife).
- Even m. 23 April, 1776, Elisabeth Dever by Rev. John Alderson, Jr. Rockingham Co. or Greenbrier Co. Ministers' Returns.
- Faithy m. \_\_\_\_\_ Ellis.
- George m. 9 Feb., 1768; Ann Brown. Sur. Robert Blackwell. Lunenburg Co. Mar. Bond.
- George, b. 1758, Va.; d. 1849, Ga.; served in Rev. War; m. 1790, Sarah Lavell, b. 1760; d. 1847. DAR No. 80 786.
- ~~George m. 1768; M. \_\_\_\_\_~~
- ~~\_\_\_\_\_ recorded 15 \_\_\_\_\_ \_\_\_\_\_ Co.~~
- Grace m. James Wilson, Sr.
- Hannah m. \_\_\_\_\_ Davis.
- Hannah (\_\_\_\_\_) m. Thomas Edmundson (2nd wife).
- Hartwell m. 24 Feb., 1762, Jane Hancock, dau. of John who gave consent. Sussex Co. Mar. Record.
- Henry m. 26 Oct., 1784, Frances Pearman. Charles City Co. Mar. Record.
- Hezekiah m. 11 Sept., 1780, Catharine, dau. of Catherine Lybrook.



RICHARD RANDOLPH, deceased, the elder. Will dated December, 1747, proved in June 1749. Survived by widow, some daughters, and four sons: Richard (eldest sons and one of his executors); Brett, Ryland, and John, all of whom are since dead. Richard Randolph, the younger, had a son, David Meade Randolph. John Randolph was 26 or 27 years of age in 1768. He was very young at the death of his father, and lived with his brother, Richard for many years, and sometime after he came of age, when he married. "He was an expensive young man, and the testator furnished him with very large sums of money from time to time, and imported goods for him to a great amount, from year to year." Richard Randolph, the elder, possessed a great personal estate, including 50,000 acres in Bedford. He was greatly in debt.

Call Volume 3

11 1801 Jett, Ex'r, of Bernard v. Bernard  
WILLIAM BERNARD, dec'd. Will. Widow. Son, Richard Bernard

14 1801 High Court Chancery. Fitzhugh et ux. v. Foote et al.  
RICHARD FOOTE, died 1778. Widow Margaret. Issue: Richard, William Haywood Foote, and a daughter who married Alexander. At the death of their father they were infants of tender years. The widow, Margaret, appears to have been the daughter of Grayson, and a native of Prince William county. At the death of Richard Foote, she married in 1780, John Thornton Fitzhugh.

25 1801 High Court Chancery. Chisholm v. Starke and Others  
JAMES UNDERWOOD, of the City of Richmond, died 1773. Will. Widow, Ann. Mentions two daughters: Ann Starke and Martha Underwood, also Anna Underwood, probably Martha's daughter. The widow Ann married William Richardson of Henrico county.

50 1801 Bradley v. Mosby; and Walton v. Mosby  
THOMAS WALTON, dec'd. Deed dated 27 March 1750. Son Robert Walton, daughter, Patty died 1794, wife of Edward Mosby, who died intestate 1769. Their issue: Five children—Hezekiah (eldest son and heir at law); a daughter wife of Bradley; a daughter wife of Walton; and two other children whose names not mentioned. Cumberland county.

75 1801 High Court Chancery. Fleming v. Bolling  
EDWARD BOLLING, died in August 1770. Will. Sister, Tazewell; brothers: Robert, died 1775; Thomas; and John and Archibald Bolling.

85 1801 District Court. Jordan and Others v. Murray  
JOHN ARMSTEAD in 1763 made a parol gift to William Russell, the husband of his daughter, Sarah, and father of the wife of Jordan, and others whom are not mentioned.

105 1801 Court of Chancery. Tomlinson and Others v. Dillard  
BENJAMIN TOMLINSON of Greenville county, died 1 February 1791. Will. Widow, Nancy Edloe Tomlinson. Issue, one son.

Benjamin Edloe Tomlinson, who died an infant of eighteen months in 1798. The widow married in 1798, George Dillard, and died soon afterwards. Benjamin Tomlinson had some sisters and brothers and their descendants who sues for his estate.

219 1802 District Court. Hairston v. Hall  
SARAH HALL, dec'd, had son, Nathan Hall, who married and has issue among others, a daughter who married Hairston.

225 1802 Read v. Payne  
JESSE PAYNE, dec'd, of Goochland county. Will. Widow, Frances. Sons: George Morton Payne, and Richard Baylor Payne.

239 1802 District Court, Dumfries. Herbert and Wife v. Wise and Others  
GEORGE BRENT, dec'd. Will dated 1694. Patented 1143 acres in 1677 on Hunting Creek, Fairfax county. Issue: George Brent, Jr.; Henry; Robert; and Nicholas, whose will is dated 1711.

253 1802 Jones' Ex'rs v. Watson  
WILLIAM WATSON, dec'd. Issue: William Watson, jun., and four daughters, one of whom married Thomas Williams. The executors were Richard Jones, died 1728, Edward Jones, dec'd, and Daniel Jones. Richard Jones' executors were Richard Jones and Littlebury Royal. Amelia county.

289 1802 Harrison and Others v. Allen  
WILLIAM ALLEN, died in July 1793. Will dated in September 1789. Issue: William Allen, jun.; John Allen, died in May 1793; Mary, wife of Carter Harrison; Ann; and Martha Allen. Lands in James City, Surry, Sussex, New Kent, Southampton, and nansemond counties.

307 1802 District Court, Accomac county. Watson v. Powell  
LEVI WATSON, died 1778. Will dated 2 September, 1776. No issue. Brother, William Watson, died 1778, intestate, leaving a son, the plaintiff his heir at law. Brother in law, Churchill Ames. Sister, Rosy, died 1795, married Littleton Addison. Susanna Henry married Stratten (no blood relationship shown)

334 1803 High Court Chancery. ~~Yerby v. Yerby~~  
GEORGE YERBY, in May 1790, being a widower with six children, married Elizabeth Rust, by whom he had two children: William and Mary Yerby. Richmond county.

343 1803 Hill v. Burrow  
RICHARD HILL, died 1775. Will dated 3 October, 1774. Issue: Thomas, died 1795, unmarried; Richard; Green; Rebecca. Lands in Sussex and Brunswick counties.

355 1803 Tate v. Tally  
ROBERT TATE, dec'd. Will dated 11 May, 1777. Issue: Jesse, died without issue; John, youngest son. Hanover county.

368 1803 District Court, Dumfries. M'Lean v. Copper and Others  
RICHARD ARRELL, of Alexandria, died intestate 1795, leaving a daughter, Elizabeth, who married Copper.

JAMES M'LEOD, died 1770, intestate, leaving Robert M'Leod of Frederick county, Maryland, his son and heir at law.

*Cumberland Co. Wills*  
↓

- 1803 McMILLAN, EDWARD, Jean (wife); Malcolm and John.  
1805 McINTYRE, GILBERT, Wife; Donald; Gilbert McCall (grandson).  
1805 MALLETT, PETER, Sarah (wife); Elora H., Caroline, Henrietta, Sarah, Charles P., Peter J., Edward C., Giles W. and Lakerstedt.; Mary E. Jones (daughter).  
1801 McNEIL, ARCHIBALD, John, Donald, Hector, Margaret and Neil; John, Donald and Lachlan McNeil (grandsons).  
1758 McALLISTER, JOHN, Ann (wife); Angus and Catherine; Flora Phillips (daughters); Margaret Shears (daughter); Jane Cowan (daughter).  
1776 McLEAN, JOHN, Margaret (wife); Hector.  
1793 MCKENNEY, MATTHEW, Sarah (wife); Howell, John, Matthew, Rintain, Sarah, Nancy and Amy.  
1794 MCKETHAN, JAMES, Dugald, Donald, John, James, Sarah and Ann.  
1769 MCKOY, ALEXANDER, Catherine (wife); John, Alexander and Neil.  
1797 MCKOY, ARCHIBALD, Katherine (wife); Julin, Malcolm, Archibald and Neil.  
1763 MCKOY, ARCHIBALD, Catherine Smith (daughter).  
1764 McNEIL, NEIL, Margaret, Flora, Catherine, Roger, Harry, Mary and Amy.  
1768 McNEIL, HECTOR, Marian (wife); Neil, John and Flora; Duncan and Archibald (brothers).  
1773 McQUEEN, MURDOCH, Katrine (Katharine) McQueen (niece).  
1801 MCDANIEL, DANIEL, Margaret (wife); Mary Portor (sister); Agnes McDaniel (sister).  
1783 McDUFFIE, JOHN, Effie (wife); George, Duncan, Malcolm and Dugald.  
1795 McLERRAN, DUNCAN, Mary (wife); Daniel, Duncan, Archibald, Nevin, Elizabeth and Christian.  
1767 McDoul (McDowell), WILLIAM, Joanna (wife).  
1766 McNEILL, NEILL, Katharine (wife); Robert and Isabel McNeil (nephew and niece).  
1767 MCFARLAND, JOHN, Wife; Duncan, Mary, Dugald, Margaret and John.  
1797 MCKAY, ARCHIBALD, Katherine (wife); Thomas, Margaret, Farquhar, Elizabeth, Isabella, Christian and Mary; Janet Shaw (daughter); Sarah McNeill (daughter); John McKay (nephew).  
1797 MONROE, PATRICK, Flora (wife); Daniel (brother); John Monroe (nephew).  
1798 MCDANIEL, ABRAHAM, Daniel (brother).  
1799 MCKINNON, HECTOR, Neil (father).  
1799 KENZIE, KENNETH, Wife and three children (not named).  
1799

- 1776 McLEAN, HUGH, Margaret (wife); Hector; other children (not named).  
N.  
1774 NORTON, JOHN B. Anna (wife); Elijah, Jessaphey, Nancy, Zerubabel and John; Elizabeth Bathern (daughter).  
R.  
1800 ROBINSON, MARY, Susanna.  
1797 ROBERTSON, ANDREW, Sally Donaldson (friend).  
1798 ROBINSON, JOHN, SR., Susanna (wife); Joel, John and Mary; Sarah Gerley (daughter); Susanna Baker (daughter).  
1799 REDDING TIMOTHY, Mary (wife); Robert and William; Elizabeth Brown (daughter); Nancy Tedder (grand daughter).  
1779 ROWAN, ROBERT, Susanna (wife); Thomas; John Hay (son-in-law); William Barry Grove (stepson).  
1752 RAEFORD, MATTHEW, Mourning (wife); Matthew, Mary, Anne, Mourning, Rebecca, Philip, William, Robert, Grace and Drusilla.  
S.  
1797 SPILLER, MARGARET, Husband; Betty (sister).  
1798 SMYLIE, JAMES, James; Mary McIntosh (daughter).  
1799 SPILLER, JAMES, Hardy Holmes, Daniel Dodd, Duncan McAuslan and Thomas Davis (friends).  
1758 SMITH, DAVID, Robert; Hugh (brother).  
T.  
1800 TEDDER, THOMAS, Wife; children (not named).  
U.  
1808 UTLEY, WILLIAM, SR., Dorcas (wife).  
W.  
1800 WILDER, JOHN, William and Mary Ann; Lucretia Smith (daughter).  
1798 WHITE, WILLIAM, Rachel (wife).  
1802 WHITE, THOMAS, Isabella (wife).  
Y.  
1803

*Res Donofue*  
*St. 2 Box 111*  
*Bracebridge 7/27/6024*

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

MARRIAGES OF SOME VIRGINIA RESIDENTS

1607 - 1800

Series I

Volume 4

Compiled and Published

by

Dorothy Ford Wulfeck, 51 Park Ave., Naugatuck, Conn.

1964

## MERCER (cont.)

Hugh, Jr., Col., of Fredericksburg, son of Gen. Hugh, m. 1799, Louisa Griffin, dau. of Judge Cyrus and Lady Christina (Stuart). 1V256; 30V248.

Isabella (\_\_\_\_) m. Walter Dorsett.

James m. 1 Oct., 1792, Patience Fulgham. Isle of Wight Co. Mar. Record.

James mar. contract 3 June, 1772, to Eleanor Dick, dau. of Charles. Spotsylvania Co. Court Record.

John of "Marlboro" m. Ann Roy. 1W(1)198.

John Francis, Lieut. Col. in Rev. War, b. 1759, Va.; d. 1821, Philadelphia, Penna.; m. Sophia Sprigg. DAR No. 69 038.

Lucinda m. Solomon Betton.

Maria m. Richard Hill.

Mary m. Daniel McCarty.

Nancy m. Martin Norris.

Sarah m. Ichabod Benton Miller.

## MERCHAM

Mary (\_\_\_\_) m. Jacob Stiff.

## MERCHANT

Charlotte m. George Davis Saunders.

## MEREDITH

\_\_\_\_ m. bef. 1783, Anne Lane Clopton, sis. of Robert of Cumberland Co., whose will, dated 1783; prov. 1793, Williamsburg, Va., names "sister Anne Lane Meredith."

\_\_\_\_ m. Ann Bushrod Daingerfield, dau. of William and Apphia (Fauntleroy). 8W(1)98.

Christiana Holm m. Maj. Henry Morriss.

David m. 20 June, 1797, Elizabeth Worsham. Sur. John L. Scott. Amelia Co. Mar. Bond.

Elisha, son of Samuel of Hanover Co., m. \_\_\_\_ Cocke, dau. of James. 4V445.

Elizabeth m. John Hunter (1st wife).

Elizabeth m. Alexander Gordon.

Henry m. 30 Aug., 1800, Mary Epps Cobbs. Sur. Washington Lambeth. Bedford Co. Mar. Bond.

Jane m. David Shepperd Garland.

John of Dinwiddie m. 21 Dec., 1781, Elizabeth Pennington. Sussex Co. Mar. Record.

Joseph m. 11 April, 1696, Sara Denson. Hinshaw 6:28.

Judith m. William Gibson.

Kitty m. Thomas Cook.

Mary m. (?) Jesse George.

Mary m. Capt. Jesse Watson.

Mary m. Capt. Jesse Watson.

Rebecca m. (1) \_\_\_\_ Ballard; m. (2) George Hope.

Robert m. 18 Nov., 1797, Winchester, Va., Hannah Mercer. 9T284.

Ruth m. Col. Samuel Jordan(-on).

MARRIAGES - LANCASTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

YERBY	MARRIED	DATE	REMARKS/BONDSMAN/SOURCE
Thomas	Hannah Doggett	22 Feb 1717-18	___ Doggett - B
William	Cordelia M. Chilton	23 Feb 1729	Fauntleroy N. Chilton - B
William	Frances McTire dau Robert McTire	17 Apr 1753	James Kirk - B; Father of Frances gives consent
MARY	Joseph Hubbard	Pre 1756	Mary Hubbard named in her father's will (Thomas Yerby) dated 20 Mar 1756
John	Betty Yerby	20 Oct 1753	
Hannah	John Edwards	pre 1756	Will of Thomas Yerby dated 20 Mar 1756 names dau. Hannah Edwards
Betty Woodbridge Yerby Dau George Yerby	William Stepto of Northumberland Co	04 Jan 1764	John Kent, Jr. - B She is named in her father's will
Judith	___ Kirk	Pre Aug 1764	Named in will of George Yerby dated 14 Aug 1764
Mary dau of Elizabeth Woodbridge Yerby	George Phillips	03 Sep 1765	William Chilton - B
_____	Elijah Perciful	Pre 1778	Will of John Yerby names dau, wife of Elijah Perciful
Betty Yerby	Thomas Hunton	20 May 1779	William Gibson - B
Sarah	William Boatman	18 Jan 1781	Thomas Pollard - B
Caty dau/William	William Meredith	Pre 1785	Named in Will of Wm Yerby dated 30 May 1785, Wm Meredith Executor.
George W.	Elizabeth Meredith	17 Oct 1782	William Gibson - B
Jannah	Charles Purcill	Pre 1782	Estate settlement of John Yerby names dau, wife of Charles Purcill
Peggy	John Carter	17 Mar 1785	John Carpenter - B

YERBY	MARRIED	DATE	REMARKS/BONDSMAN/SOURCE
Richard	Judith George	16 Feb 1786	Elijah Percifull - B
Margaret only dau of William Yerby	Oliver Towles	14 Jun 1809	William Yerby - B
Charles	Sally Chilton dau Judith Chilton	21 Feb 1814	W. T. Yerby - B
Charles	Jane Pedsley Towell dau of Mark Towell	19 Jun 1815	William T. Yerby - B
William	Lida Shore	19 May 1819	Thomas Schofield - B
Delia Yerby	John Waddey	20 Sep 1819	Walter B. Waddy - B
Ellyson	Hannah Meredith	07 Apr 1823	Charles Taylor - B
William	Harriott Beane dau Opie Beane	14 Jan 1824	Opie Beane - B
Elizabeth	Jasper Stott	22 May 1826	Benjamin M. Walker - B
William	Elizabeth B. Wilson	07 Mar 1827	Elias & James Fendla - B
Mary B.	Hiram Stonham	10 Apr 1828	Opie Beane - B
James T.	Catherine Basye	17 Mar 1835	Robert T. Dunaway - B
Louisa A.	Thomas Hutchings	14 Oct 1835	Richard Hutchings - B
Elizabeth B.	William Treakle	15 May 1837	Isaac Pitman - B
Elizabeth H.	Edward W. Gaskins	17 Feb 1842	Thomas J. West - B
Charles H.	Margaret J. George	07 Dec 1842	Isaac Currell - B
Mary Ann	James Treakle	20 Apr 1846	Cyrus Swanson - B
Thomas S. Yarbrough	Emily T. Hopkins	1919	
Stewart A. Yarbrough	Gertie H. Southworth	1927	

Note: B = Bondsman

FAMILY GROUP No. \_\_\_\_\_ Husband's Full Name **George Yarbrough Jr.**

This Information Obtained From:	Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	ADD. Info. on Husband
	Birth	before		1764				
	Chr'nd							
	Mar.							
	Death							

This George may have gone to Ga.



Places of Residence	Occupation	Church Affiliation	Military Rec.
Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. <b>Elizabeth Rust #2- #3 Elizabeth Pinkard?</b>			
His Father <b>George Yerby Sr.</b>		Mother's Maiden Name <b>Elizabeth</b>	

Wife's Full Maiden Name **Elizabeth Meredith**

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	ADD. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Rea Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

Compiler <b>Ophelia Kessler</b>	Places of Residence
Address <b>Box 261</b>	Occupation if other than Housewife
City, State <b>Newcastle, Tex.</b>	Church Affiliation
Date <b>2-2-1987</b>	Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.
<b>76372</b>	Her Father <b>John Meredith d1884</b>
	Mother's Maiden Name

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	ADD. Info. on Child
	1	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	2	Birth							
		Mar.				<b>John and Minerva</b>			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death				<b>had a son named</b>			
		Burial				<b>Meredith.</b>			
	3	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							

Form 10-1 (Rev. 1-78) Issued by the American Indian Genealogical Society, Inc. 10000th Street, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20007. Send for a free catalog of this form and full description of many genealogical forms.

FAMILY GROUP No.

Husband's Full Name George Yerby

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Mar.	May	1790		Richmond Co. Va.			
Death							
Burial							

Places of Residence  
 Occupation Church Affiliation Military Rec.  
 Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.  
 His Father Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name Elizabeth Rust

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Rea Donohue  
 R 2, Box 111  
 Breckenridge, TX 76024

Compiler Ophelia Kessler  
 Address Box 261  
 City, State Newcastle, Tex.  
 Date 3-2-1987 76372  
 Her Father Mother's Maiden Name  
 Occupation if other than Housewife Church Affiliation  
 Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Form AI Copyright 1983 by The Service Publishers, Inc.  
 P.O. Box 345 Logan, Utah Publishers of THE  
 GENERALIZED HELPER Used for a free catalogue with  
 list and full description by demographical aids

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
#2	William	Birth			ca 1791				
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
#2	Mary	Birth			ca 1793				
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

\*If married more than once, each mar. (1) (2) etc. and in the "Add. Info. on children" column, the reverse side for additional children, other notes, references, etc.



- appointed guardian of her three children in 1776. Will probated by John Yerby and William Stamps. Issue: 1, Amos, who moved to Frederick county, and two others, names unknown.
2. Ephraim, b. 1720, m. Miss Edinouds, and moved early to Frederick county, Virginia. Issue:  
1, Ephraim; 2, Elias; 3, Eppa and others. "The two Ephraims, father and son, were handsome and active men."\*
3. Betty Hubbard, b. 22d February, 1721, d. 14th November, 1789. m. 18th May 1783, William<sup>4</sup> Saunders, b. 1718 (Edward,<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>2</sup> Edward,<sup>1</sup> 1659). She had dark hair and eyes, and was of remarkable piety. (James Saunders, a twin, and her youngest son, and author of the "Saunders Pamphlet," was the "last to leave the old castle the home of his youth" at his mother's death, when he removed to Edenton, N. C.) Issue:  
Thomas, b. 1739; Mary, 1741; Jesse, 1743; Winifred, 1746; Frances, 1748; Edward 1751; Presley, 1753; Joseph (1757) Lieutenant in the Rev. Navy; Ephraim 1760, and William and James (twins).—Saunders Family.
4. Thomas Hubbard married Margaret ——— in Lancaster. A deed 1753, to Joseph Hubbard, of £500.  
II. Joseph Hubbard d. 1770, will 16th October 1765; married Betty ———. Executors of will: William Saunders and William Yerby. Commissioners to divide his estate 1770: Dale Carter, John Meredith and James Kirk. Children: Thomas, Joseph, James, Hannah, William, John, Jesse and "perhaps another—expected."  
III. Ephraim, of "St Mary's White Chappel Parish" ( ) Bought a tract, in 1749, of 100 acres, "being lands of Edmund Saunders, deceased" in Wicomico parish, and "adjoining Edmund Saunders the younger."—Lancaster Records, Vol. 11.  
The names in the Hubbard family, above, are mostly identical with those in the Ball family.

## ELLIOTT.

- John Elliott, 1623, James City county, "living over the river."  
John Elliott, 1635, came to Virginia in the Constance, aged 36. *Hollen.*  
Lt. Col. Anthony Elliott, of Gloucester county. Patent in Elizabeth City county, 1636, for 400 acres. In the war with the Indian king, *Opechancanough*, 1645 (Col. Francis Poythress commanding). Burgess for Elizabeth City county, 1647. In the Assembly for Gloucester 1657, with Captain Thomas Ramsey (*Hening; and Virginia Carolorum*), and of the Council, 1658. Married Frances (d. 1685), daughter of William Armistead of Gloucester, the immigrant, (patent 1636 in Elizabeth City). She married (1) Rev. Justinian Aylmer of York county, b. 1639, and (3) Col. Christopher Wormley of Middlesex, whose step-father was Governor Sir Henry Chicheley. (*Lee Family.*) Her great-niece, Judith Armistead, daughter of William and granddaughter of John, the Councillor, married Captain George Dudley, of Gloucester. Mrs. Elliott's niece, Judith Armistead, married Robert ("King") Carter.  
Jeremy Elliott, in York county, 1679.  
John Elliott, 1699-1714, Justice, Westmoreland county, Virginia.  
Robert Elliott, 1677, vestry of Kingston parish, Gloucester, *now Mathews.* "Elliott's Corner Line," 1735, *Old Surrey Book of Gloucester.*  
George Elliott, married, 1732, Patience Colgate (widow of William Buckner, d. 1731, of Gloucester county, Virginia, whom he married, 1724. He moved to Maryland in 1722, and left one daughter, who soon died.) The brothers and sisters of William Buckner, in 1733, sued George Elliott and Patience, his wife. They were: Thomas, Philip, Ann, Elizabeth and Mary Buckner and Charles Debois and Christian, his wife. (William Buckner, Mr. Tyler thinks, was the son of John, who was a son of John and Ann Buckner.) In 1727, John Buckner, of St. Mary's parish, Essex, gave to his son, William, 500 acres in Essex, "part of the tract given me by my mother, Ann Buckner." In Stafford county is an old will of a John Buckner, 1752, wife, Elizabeth, daughter,

## DOGGETT (cont.)

Elizabeth m. Leonard Young (2nd wife).  
 Elizabeth m. Philip Stroud.  
 Elizabeth m. John Carver.  
 Sidore m. 21 Jan., 1779, Mary Ann Hammonds. Sur. Spencer George. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Minour m. 30 March, 1786, Elizabeth Roberts. Sur. William Doggett. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 George m. 19 Jan., 1795, Judith Davis. Sur. John Hill. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Hannah m. Thomas Yerby.  
 Hannah m. Thomas Chowning.  
 Hannah ( ) m. William Wiblin.  
 James m. 17 Nov., 1795, Betsy Doggett. Sur. Peter Tankersly. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Jeremiah m. bef. 1774, Mary Overstreet, dau. of Richard, whose will 1774, and est. sett., 1776, Lancaster Co., proves it.  
 John, Jr., m. 17 Aug., 1795, Judith Longwith. Sur. John Longwith. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Mary m. Samuel Yopp, Jr.  
 Mary ( ) m. John McTyre.  
 Mary Ann m. William Doggett.  
 Mary M. ( ) m. McTyre.  
 Richard m. 30 July, 1755, Rhoda Evans, who was admx of est. of ~~John~~ Evans. Kegley, p. 106.  
 Susanna m. Charles Morgan.  
 William, the younger, m. 18 Sept., 1787, Catherine Dunaway. Sur. Robert Angell. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 William m. 15 Sept., 1785, Judith Robb. Sur. James Kelly. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 William m. 16 June, 1785, Sarah George. Sur. Moses George. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 William m. 3 Aug., 1779, Mary Ann Doggett. Sur. John Doggett. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Winifred ( ) m. Thomas Mott.

## DOHANEY

Milly m. Elijah Ballard.

## DOHARTY

Rebecca m. William Doderidge.

## DOHERNEY

Peggy m. Francis Collins.

## DOHERTY

George, b. 1749; d. 1833; on pension roll, 1831, Jefferson Co., Va. for Va. service; m. Priscilla Goforth. DAR No. 31 415.  
 July Ann m. Epr. Doly.

## DOHHODY

Jane m. John Smith.

## DOHONY

Mary m. Gideon Underwood.  
 Peggy m. Francis Collins.

## DOLAL

Mary m. Enoch Benson.

*Marriages of Orange Va. Residents  
 1607-1800*

*Rev. Donohue  
 R. 2 Box 111  
 Brackendale Va 26024*

Jenny m. William Brown.

Sarah m. John Davis.

Benjamin m. 19 July, 1786, Mary Core. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.  
 Betty m. Charles Core.

Catherine m. Isaac Dolby.

Isaac m. John James.

Isaac m. 25 May, 1798, Catherine Dolby. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

Isaac m. 14 Aug., 1759, Peggy Matthews, dau. of John Custis Matthews. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

John m. 10 Oct., 1769, Keriah Vosterhouse. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

John m. 25 Feb., 1769, Susanna Jacob, dau. of Pierce. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

Joseph m. 19 May, 1764, Jane ( ) Luke. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

Peggy m. Arthur Simpkins.

Peggy m. William Rey.

Polly m. George Pierson.

Thomas m. 8 June, 1795, Priscilla Rogers. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

Thomas, Jr. m. 19 Aug., 1772, Margaret Eaze, dau. of John, dec'd. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

Sarah m. Luther Morgan.

Sarah m. Robert McDowell.

Elizabeth m. Samuel Efford.

William m. 14 Dec., 1796, Annaly Montgomery. Sur. James Montgomery. Westmoreland Co. Mar. Bond.

John m. bef. Nov., 1772, Elizabeth Mallory, dau. of John, whose will of that date, Orange Co., proves it.

Elizabeth m. James Dollins.

James m. 9 March, 1792, Elizabeth Dollins. Sur. John Wood. Albemarle Co. Mar. Bond.

Bertha m. Jacob Crow.

Isaac m. 1789, Elizabeth Hensley. Orange Co. Mar. Record.

John m. Henry Mensfee.

William m. Eleanor "Nelly" Brockman, dau. of William and Elizabeth ( ) of Albemarle. Orange III:110.

Elizabeth m. John Dickenson.

Thomas m. 1787, Susanna Garth. Sur. Richard Durrett. Albemarle Co. Mar. Bond.

Sarah ( ) m. John Thurston.

Rev. m. 13 March, 1786, July Ann Doherty by Rev. John Brown. Augusta Co. Ministers' Returns.

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

"September 1785 To the Militia of the County of Bedford,  
and Provisions furnished by Sundry Inhabitants of the said  
County, viz. \*\*\* To Jeremiah Yarbrough, ensign 1.6 s.0  
d.0 \*\*\* To Jeremiah Yarbrough, for do. [provisions to  
Indians] 1.1 s.10 d.0 \*\*\* "

WILLS and ADMINISTRATIONS<sup>10</sup>  
[prior to 1776]

YARBROUGH

*Bedford Co.*

Jeremiah--1759 will

Jeremiah--1765 inventory of estate

YARBROUGH

*Amelia Co.*

William--1748 will

William, Jr.--1749 inventory of estate

Hezekiah--1754 will

Moses--1756 will

Thomas--1769 will

Jordan -1770 will

*Brunswick Co.*

Abraham--1754 inventory of estate

*Cumberland Co.*

Edward--1757 will

*Prince Edward Co.*

William--1771 will

YERBY

*Lancaster Co.*

Thomas--1716 will----- This Will might be interesting.

Ann--1720-21 will ~~SSS~~

John--1737 nuncupative will

Thomas--1756 will -----

Hannah--1761 will -----

George--1765 will

Elizabeth--1772 will

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Thomas Yerby

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on H
Birth					
Chr'd					
Mar.	2 Feb. 1717		Lancaster Co., Va.		
Death					
Burial					

Places of Residence

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Rec. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Make separate sheet for each mar. \_\_\_\_\_

His Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Hannah Deggs

Wife's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on W
Birth					
Chr'd					
Death					
Burial					

Rea Donohue  
 R 2, Box 111  
 Breckenridge, TX 76024

X. 76024

Compile **Ophelia Kessler** Places of Residence \_\_\_\_\_

Address **Box 261** Occupation If other than housewife \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.** Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Make separate sheet for each mar. \_\_\_\_\_

Date **15-July-1990** 76372 Her Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Ser.	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on C
1	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
2	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
3	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
4	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
5	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
6	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
7	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
8	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
9	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
10	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					

*Thomas M. Nammath*  
 1. James  
 2. Thomas  
 3. Ann Kent  
 4. Betty G. G. G.  
 5. Hannah Edwards  
 6. Mary Hubbard

Form AI-100 (Rev. 1-68) The Bureau of Census, U.S. Dept. of Commerce  
 P.O. Box 360, Laurel, Md. 21530  
 GENERAL INFORMATION: Send for a free catalogue with form and full description of many genealogical aids.

Abstracts Lancaster County, Virginia, Wills 1653-1800. Lee, 1959, pp. 236-239

✓ YERBY, Thomas.. 11 Feb 1716. Rec. 13 Mar 1716

Wife: Ann

Sons: George, and Thomas all my land in Corrotoman, John.

Exors: Sons Geo. Thos. and Jno.

Wits: Frances Cox, Fort Sydnor and Ruth Sydnor. W.B. 10; p. 191

✓ YERBY, Anne. Nuncupative. 3 Feb 1720. Rec. 8 Mar 1720.

Son: John Yerby. Mentions "rest of my children."

Wits: John Hudnall, Mary Killgore. W.B. 10, p. 306

✓ YERBY, John, nuncupative. 11 Dec 1736. Rec. 8 Apr 1737.

Sons: Wm and John, other children & brothers.

Ex. Wife: .

Wits: Geo. Yerby, Jos George and Jno Meredith. W.B. 13, p. 32

Inventory returned by Katherine Yerby, Tho. Yerby and George Yearby,  
adm. 10 June 1737. W.B. 13, p. 54

✓ YERBY, JOHN, division estate. Rec. 12 Apr. 1745:

Son: Wm, John Yerby. Daus. Eliza Yerby and Joanna Yerby. Nicholas Lawson  
in right of his wife one of the children of the dec. her part of the slaves  
which did belong to Katherine Stamps her mother. W.B. 14, p. 64.

12 Aug 1748. Settlement of estate. Thos Yerby guardian of Wm. Yerby,  
orphan of John Yerby. John Yerby, orphan of John Yerby. W.B. 14, p. 207.

YERBY, Thomas. 20 Mar 1756. Rec. 21 May 1756.

Wife: Hannah Yerby. Son: John, Thomas. Daus: Ann Brent and her children;  
Betty Yerby, Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard.

Exors: Friend, James Kirk and sons Thomas Yerby and John Yerby.

Wits: George Dobson, James Kirk, John Pasquet, Dale Carter. W.B. 15, p. 252

YERBY, Hannah. 12 Nov. 1759, Rec. 15 May 1761.

Sons: Thomas & John Yerby. Daus: Ann Brent and her dau. Judy Brent;  
Elizabeth's two daus., Sarah & Milly; Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard, Eliza.  
Yerby, dec., two children.

Exors: Sons, Thomas & John

Wits: Dale Carter and Augustine Carter. W. B. 16, p. 145

Division of estate. <sup>47</sup> Thomas Yerby, Ann Brent, Mr. Jno Yerby's  
children, Mr. Jno Yerby, Mrs. Hannah Edwards, Mr. Joseph Hubbard's Children.  
19 June 1761. W. B. 16, p. 231.

✓ YERBY, George. 14 Aug 1764. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Wife: Elizabeth. Son: George Yerby and his children. Gr. son: George,  
Woodbridge Yerby, son of my son Jno Yerby. Gr. dau: Amy Yerby, dau of my  
dau. Judith Kirk. Daus: Mary Yerby, and Betty Woodbridge Steptoe & her  
children. Son: John Yerby.

Exors: Wife and my 2 cousins Wm. Yerby and his brother John Yerby.

Wits: Thomazin x (her mark) Hathaway, Elmore Dogget, Dale Carter. WB 18, p. 42

Gphelia - my maiden name is Hubbard

Rea Donofue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

YERBY (cont.)

\_\_\_\_ m. \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_ m. \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_ m. \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_ m. bef. 1791, Judith George, dau. of \_\_\_\_\_, whose est. sett. of that date, and est. sett., 1793, of his widow, Catherine George, both in \_\_\_\_\_ Co., prove the marriage.

\_\_\_\_ m. \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_ m. 23, Hannah Roggett, dau. of Benjamin, whose will of that date, \_\_\_\_\_ Co., proves it.

\_\_\_\_ m. Frances McTire, dau. of Robert, whose will, dated 27 Jan., 1775, \_\_\_\_\_ Co., proves it.

\_\_\_\_ m. 29 Nov., 1782, Mary Satchell. \_\_\_\_\_ Mar. Record.

YOCOME

- William m. 17 April, 1787, Jane Smith by Rev. Charles Cummings. Washington Co. Ministers' Returns.

YOCUM

\_\_\_\_ m. Malinda King, b. ca 1768, Va.; d. 12 Oct., 1854, Lincoln Co., Ky., dau. of Nimrod and Sidney (\_\_\_\_). 57 Ky. Reg. 270.

YOLKECOME

Sarah m. Peter Vonbeber.

YOPP

\_\_\_\_ m. James Nutt.

\_\_\_\_ m. William Hubbard.

Ann m. Thomas Hubbard.

\_\_\_\_ m. William Hubbard.

Samuel m. bef. 1774, Mary Simmons, dau. of John and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_). Proven by will of Elizabeth Simmons, widow, 1774, Lancaster Co.

Samuel, Jr., m. bef. 1789, Mary Doggett, dau. of Coleman (d. 1783).

Proven by his est. sett., 16 Feb., 1789, and orphans' acct. recorded 19 Oct., 1788, both in Lancaster Co.

YOUEL

Jennet m. Oliver Miller.

YOUELL

\_\_\_\_; a dau., m. \_\_\_\_\_ Watts.

\_\_\_\_; a dau., m. \_\_\_\_\_ Spence.

Ann m. \_\_\_\_\_ Watts.

Dorcus m. (1) Patrick Spence; m. (2) John Jordan.

Thomas, Capt., of Nominy, Westmoreland Co., m. bef. 1693, Anne Lee, dau. of Col. Richard of Essex Co. Proven by Deed of that date, Westmoreland Co.

Winifred m. \_\_\_\_\_ English.

YOULEKEM

Elisabeth m. John Shoumaker.

YOUNG

\_\_\_\_ m. James Martin.

\_\_\_\_ m. Mary Cary, dau. of John of Surry Co. and London. She m. (2) Nathaniel Harrison, b. 1677; d. 1727. 31V277; Surry, p. 87. Her mother was Jane (Flood) Cary. Boddie-HSF Y:72.

\_\_\_\_ m. Lucy Ragsdale, dau. of John (will, prov. 1795, Lunenburg Co.).

Rea Donofue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

38

6 February 1783. Isaac GRANT and Betty Farris. Married by Rev. Nathaniel Hall. Ministers' Returns p 8

28 November 1786. James GRANT and Tabby Kidd. Sur. James Kidd. Wit. William Peter Martin. Married 30 Nov. by Rev. Reuben Pickett. p 9

22 October 1792. Moses GRANT and Elizabeth Grant, dau. of Burrell Grant who consents. Sur. James Hill p 26

11 January 1787. Esom GRAVES and Judith Parrott. Married by Rev. James Watkins. Ministers' Returns p 26

~~Esom Graves and Elizabeth Yarborough.~~  
Sur. Henry Hopson, Jr. Wit. E. Parrot, John Dial and J. T. Turner. Elizabeth signs her own consent. Married 28 Nov. by Rev. James Watkins. p 9

27 March 1781. William GRAVES and Rebeckah East. Sur. George Vaughan. Wit. Henry Goare. p 5

24 January 1791. Larkin GRAVET and Sally Malone. Sur. Alexander Harrel. Married 27 Jan. by Rev. Reuben Pickett. p 22

6 January 1789. Berryman GREEN and Nancy Terry. Sur. William Terry. p 16

6 October 1796. James GREEN and Patsey Medley, dau. of Mehetabelle Medley who consents. Sur. Berryman Green. Wit. Judith Medley. Married 20 Oct. by Rev. Reuben Pickett. p 35

16 December 1789. Peter GREEN and Elizabeth Terry, dau. of William Terry who consents. Sur. James Thompson. p 15

20 April 1787. James GREENHILL and Martha Scates. Sur. William Oliver. p 11

20 July 1769. John GREENWOOD and Ann Bates. Sur. Robert Greenwood. p 2

28 November 1790. Beman GREGORY and Judy Gravatt. Sur. William Jones. Judy signs her own consent. Married 2 Dec. by Rev. Reuben Pickett. p 18

24 March 1787. Ambrose GRESHAM and Betty Eppes. Sur. John Eppes. Betty signs her own consent. Married by Rev. Hawkins Landrum. Returned 29 April. p 12

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's I**

**Capt. James or William Kirk**

This information Obtained From:

Will of George Yerby  
Will of Elizabeth  
Yerby 1765 and 172  
Lancaster Co., Va.

Place of Birth	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth							
Chr'd							
Mar.							
Death							
Burial							

Places of Residence

Occupation Church Affiliation Military Res.  
Other wives, if any, No. (1) to etc.  
Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father Mother's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name Judith Yerby**

Wife's Name	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'd							
Death							
Burial							

Rea Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 78024

78024

General **Ophelia Kessler**

Places of Residence

Address **Box 261**

Occupation if other than housewife Church Affiliation

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) to etc.  
Make separate sheet for each mar.

Date **14-July-1990**

76372

His Father **George Yerby**

Mother's Maiden Name **Elizabeth**

Sex	Children - Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1 Mary Kirk	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2 Judith Kirk	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3 Eliza Kirk	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4 William Kirk	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

This information is to be used for genealogical purposes only. It is not to be used for legal or other purposes.



**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's P**

**George Yerby Jr.**

This information Obtained From:

Number of Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth							
Ch'nd							
Mar.	before	1762					
Death							
Burial							

**Places of Residence**

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Res. \_\_\_\_\_  
Other cities, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

**Wife's Full Maiden Name Sally Gibson**

Number of Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Ch'nd							
Mar.							
Death							
Burial							

Res Donohue  
 R 2, Box 111  
 Breckenridge, TX 76024

76024

Complete	Places of Residence
<b>Ophelia Kessler</b>	
Address <b>Box 261</b>	Occupation if other than homemaker _____ Church Affiliation _____
City, State <b>Newcastle, Tex.</b>	Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. _____ <small>Make separate sheet for each mar.</small>

Date \_\_\_\_\_ Her Father **William Gibson** Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Sex	Children - Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

All Copyrights Held by the Bureau of Census, U.S. Department of Commerce, Washington, D.C. 20540. This form is a reproduction of the original form published by the Bureau of Census, U.S. Department of Commerce, Washington, D.C. 20540.

Abstracts Lancaster County, Virginia, Wills 1653-1800, Lee, 1959, pp. 236-237

✓ YERBY, Thomas. 11 Feb 1716. Rec. 13 Mar 1716

Wife: Ann

Sons: George, and Thomas all my land in Corrotoman, John.

Exors: Sons Geo. Thos. and Jno.

Wits: Frances Cox, Fort Sydnor and Ruth Sydnor. W.B. 10, p. 191

✓ YERBY, Anne. Nuncupative. 3 Feb 1720. Rec. 8 Mar 1720.

Son: John Yerby. Mentions "rest of my children."

Wits: John Hudnall, Mary Killgore. W.B. 10, p. 306

✓ YERBY, John, nuncupative. 11 Dec 1736. Rec. 8 Apr 1737.

Sons: Wm and John, other children & brothers.

Ex. Wife:

Wits: Geo. Yerby, Jos George and Jno Meredith. W.B. 13, p. 32

Inventory returned by Katherine Yerby, Tho. Yerby and George Yearby,  
adm. 10 June 1737. W.B. 13, p. 54

✓ YERBY, JOHN, division estate. Rec. 12 Apr. 1745:

Son: Wm, John Yerby. Daus. Eliza Yerby and Joanna Yerby. Nicholas Lawson  
in right of his wife one of the children of the dec. her part of the slaves  
which did belong to Katherine Stamps her mother. W.B. 14, p. 64.

12 Aug 1748. Settlement of estate. Thos Yerby guardian of Wm. Yerby,  
orphan of John Yerby. John Yerby, orphan of John Yerby. W.B. 14, p. 207.

YERBY, Thomas. 20 Mar 1756. Rec. 21 May 1756.

Wife: Hannah Yerby. Son: John, Thomas. Daus: Ann Brent and her children;  
Betty Yerby, Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard.

Exors: Friend, James Kirk and sons Thomas Yerby and John Yerby.

Wits: George Dobson, James Kirk, John Pasquet, Dale Carter. W.B. 15, p. 252

YERBY, Hannah. 12 Nov. 1759, Rec. 15 May 1761.

Sons: Thomas & John Yerby. Daus: Ann Brent and her dau. Judy Brent;  
Elizabeth's two daus., Sarah & Milly; Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard, Eliza.  
Yerby, dec., two children.

Exors: Sons, Thomas & John

Wits: Dale Carter and Augustine Carter. W. B. 16, p. 145

Division of estate. Thomas Yerby, Ann Brent, Mr. Jno Yerby's  
children, Mr. Jno Yerby, Mrs. Hannah Edwards, Mr. Joseph Hubbard's Children.  
19 June 1761. W. B. 16, p. 231.

✓ YERBY, George. 14 Aug 1764. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Wife: Elizabeth. Son: George Yerby and his children. Gr. son: George,  
Woodbridge Yerby, son of my son Jno Yerby. Gr. dau: Amy Yerby, dau of my  
dau. Judith Kirk. Daus: Mary Yerby, and Betty Woodbridge Steptoe & her  
children. Son: John Yerby.

Exors: Wife and my 2 cousins Wm. Yerby and his brother John Yerby.

Wits: Thomazin x (her mark) Hathaway, Elmore Dogget, Dale Carter. WB 18, p. 4

Elizabeth - my maiden name is Hubbard

Rea Donofue  
Rt. 2 Box 111 Breckridge  
Breckridge Tex 76024

YEARBY, GEORGE, Dec. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Will Presented by Eliza Yerby, one of the executors and proved by oath of Dale Carter and Elmore Doggett. W.B. 17, p. 147.  
Geo. Phillips who intermarried with Mary Yerby orphan of Geo. Yerby, Dec. WB 17, p. 172

YERBY, George, appraisement. 15 July 1765. Rec. 10 Sept. 1765. WB 18, p. 51

YERBY, George. Division of estate. 18 Nov 1765. Rec. 21 July 1766.  
George Phillips given his wife's part. W.B. 13, p. 63.

YERBY, ELIZABETH 15 Sept 1770. Rec. 19 Mar 1772.

Sons: John & George Yerby land in Richmond Co., which descended to me by the death of Capt. John Woodbridge, and also lands in Fairfax, Dinwiddie & Brunswick Cos., all of which lands descended to my by the death of sd Woodbridge. Daus: Mary Phillips, Nancy Kelly, Sarah Gibson. Gr.children: Mary Kirk, Judith Kirk, Eliza Kirk & William Kirk (to be in the hands of Capt. James Kirk). Gr. sons: John Steptoe, Wm. Woodbridge Yerby, George phillips. Gr. daus: Eliza Yerby, Eliza Woodbridge Yerby, Nancy Kent Yerby (to have equal share with her mother's children), Judith Yerby Gibson, Amy Davis.

Exs. Sons: George & John Yerby, Capt. James Kirk, George Phillips, Wm. Kelly & Wm. Steptoe.

Wits: Will Dymmer, Francis Dymmer, John Swinton, John X Angell, John Yerby, Thomas Crowder, Jesse Kelly. W.B. w0, p. 38.

YERBY, Mrs. Elizabeth. Division of est. 18 Jan 1787. Rec. 16 Apr 1787.

Heirs: George Yerby, John Yerby, John Steptoe, Nancy Kelly, Mary Phillips, William Kirk, Mary Kirk, Amy Davis, Elizabeth Kirk, Sarah Gibson, Judith Kirk. By Richard Glascock, Ben Smith & John Fautleroy. WB 22, p. 143

YERBY, Capt. William, of Parish of Christ Church. 30 May 1785, Rec. 20 Apr 1786.

Wife: Frances. Sons: William, Loddy & Robert Yerby. Daus: Betty Harris and Caty Meredith. Exors: Wife, cousin John Yerby and Wm. Meredith, William Kirk, Ann Kirk. Codicil. 10 Sept. 1785. Loddy Yerby has died since will was written. Wits: William Kirk, Ann Kirk, Sally Lee Schofield. WB 22, p. 121

Appraisal. WB 22, p. 130

YERBY, John, of Parish of Christ Church. 18 Feb 1777. Rec. 15 May 1777.

Dau: Caty born of my wife before we were married to have equal part of estate except land.

Exs: Friends: John Yerby & brother Wm. Yerby.

Wits: Wm. Brent, Wm. Schofield, Isaac Pitman. W.B. 20, p. 112.

Jan 1782. Division of estate between widow & Charles Purcill who intermarried with Joannah dau. of sd dec., and Richard Yerby, James Yerby & Jesse Yerby, Orphans of sd Deceased. WB 20, p. 221.

Handwritten note: "Yerby & Co."

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Name**

George Yerby

This information Obtained From:

Source	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Will of Lancaster Co. Va. - Division of Elizabeths estate	18 Nov.	1765		Will Recorded 15 July 1765	Lancaster Co.	Va.	

Place of Residence

Occupation  
Other classes, if any, No. 17, 18 etc.  
State separate sheet for each year.

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

His Father

Wife's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Elizabeth Woodbridge ?

Child's Sex	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
14 July 1990							
Box Danchoe R 2, Box 111 Brockbridge, TX 76024			1772 (Will)	Lancaster Co., Va.			

Complete **Ophelia Kessler**

Place of Residence

Address **Box 261**

Occupation if other than separately  
Other business, if any, No. 17, 18 etc.  
State separate sheet for each year.

Church Affiliation

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Date **14-July-1990**

**76372**

Her Father

Wife's Maiden Name

Child's Sex	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
1	George Yerby	Mar.	before 1789	Elizabeth Pinckard	before 1789	before 1790	Elizabeth Rust.
2	John Yerby	Mar.					
3	Judith	Mar.					dau. Amy Yerby Kirk
	Kirk	Mar.	before 1765	Her husband in charge of ch. inheritance.			
4	Betty Woodbridge Y.	Mar.					
	John Steptoe	Mar.					
5	Ann ?	Mar.					
6	Mary Yerby	Mar.					
	George Phillips	Mar.	before 1765	Her husband given her part of estate			
7	Nancy	Mar.					
8	William Kelly	Mar.					
9	Elizabeth Sarah	Mar.					
	Gibson	Mar.					
10		Mar.					

*Wife of Elizabeth*  
 1. George  
 2. John  
 3. Mary Yerby - George Phillips  
 4. Betty Woodbridge Y. Steptoe  
 5. Ann ?  
 6. Mary Yerby

62  
 This information was obtained from the original records of the family group sheet.

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

✓YEARBY, GEORGE, Dec. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Will Presented by Eliza Yerby, one of the executors and proved by oath of Dale Carter and Elmore Doggett. W.B. 17, p. 147.  
Geo. Phillips who intermarried with Mary Yerby orphan of Geo. Yerby, Dec. WB 17, p. 172

✓YERBY, George, appraisement. 15 July 1765. Rec. 10 Sept. 1765. WB 18, p. 51

✓YERBY, George. Division of estate. 18 Nov 1765. Rec. 21 July 1766.  
George Phillips given his wife's part. W.B. 13, p. 63.

✓YERBY, ELIZABETH 15 Sept 1770. Rec. 19 Mar 1772.

Sons: John & George Yerby land in Richmond Co., which descended to me by the death of Capt. John Woodbridge, and also lands in Fairfax, Dinwiddie & Brunswick Cos., all of which lands descended to my by the death of sd Woodbridge. Daus: Mary Phillips, Nancy Kelly, Sarah Gibson. Gr.children: Mary Kirk, Judith Kirk, Eliza Kirk & William Kirk (to be in the hands of Capt. James Kirk). Gr. sons: John Steptoe, Wm. Woodbridge Yerby, George phillips. Gr. daus: Eliza Yerby, Eliza Woodbridge Yerby, Nancy Kent Yerby (to have equal share with her mother's children), Judith Yerby Gibson, Amy Davis.

Exs. Sons: George & John Yerby, Capt. James Kirk, George Phillips, Wm. Kelly & Wm. Steptoe.

Wits: Will Dymmer, Francis Dymmer, John Swinton, John X Angell, John Yerby, Thomas Crowder, Jesse Kelly. W.B. wO, p. 38.

YERBY, Mrs. Elizabeth. Division of est. 13 Jan 1787. Rec. 16 Apr 1787.

Heirs: George Yerby, John Yerby, John Steptoe, Nancy Kelly, Mary Phillips, William Kirk, Mary Kirk, Amy Davis, Elizabeth Kirk, Sarah Gibson, Judith Kirk.  
By Richard Glascock, Ben Smith & John Fauntleroy. WB 22, p. 143

1067

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Name**

John Yerby

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth					
Ch'nd					
Mar					
Death					
Burial					

Places of Residence  
 Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Reg. \_\_\_\_\_  
Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father Thomas Yerby Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

**Wife's Full Maiden Name**

Wife's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth					
Ch'nd					
Death					
Burial					

Complete Ophelia Kessler Places of Residence \_\_\_\_\_  
 Address Box 261 Occupation if other than housewife \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_  
 City, State Newcastle, Tex. Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.  
 Date \_\_\_\_\_ Her Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
1	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
2	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
3	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
4	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
5	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
6	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
7	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
8	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
9	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
10	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					

63

Form 11, Copyright 1963 by The American Publishers, Inc.  
 P.O. Box 111, Logan, Utah. Publishers of THE  
 GENERALIZED REGISTER. Send for a free catalogue with  
 lists and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

Rea Donohue  
 R 2, Box 111  
 Breckenridge, TX 76024

x 76024

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckinridge Tex 76024

YEARBY, GEORGE, Dec. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Will Presented by Eliza Yerby, one of the executors and proved by oath of Dale Carter and Elmore Doggett. W.B. 17, p. 147.  
Geo. Phillips who intermarried with Mary Yerby orphan of Geo. Yerby, Dec. WB 17, p. 172

YERBY, George, appraisement. 15 July 1765. Rec. 10 Sept. 1765. WB 18, p. 51

YERBY, George. Division of estate. 18 Nov 1765. Rec. 21 July 1766.  
George Phillips given his wife's part. W.B. 13, p. 63.

YERBY, ELIZABETH 15 Sept 1770. Rec. 19 Mar 1772.

Sons: John & George Yerby land in Richmond Co., which descended to me by the death of Capt. John Woodbridge, and also lands in Fairfax, Dinwiddie & Brunswick Cos., all of which lands descended to my by the death of sd Woodbridge. Daus: Mary Phillips, Nancy Kelly, Sarah Gibson. Gr.children: Mary Kirk, Judith Kirk, Eliza Kirk & William Kirk (to be in the hands of Capt. James Kirk). Gr. sons: John Steptoe, Wm. Woodbridge Yerby, George phillips. Gr. daus: Eliza Yerby, Eliza Woodbridge Yerby, Nancy Kent Yerby (to have equal share with her mother's children), Judith Yerby Gibson, Amy Davis.

Exs. Sons: George & John Yerby, Capt. James Kirk, George Phillips, Wm. Kelly & Wm. Steptoe.

Wits: Will Dymmer, Francis Dymmer, John Swinton, John X Angell, John Yerby, Thomas Crowder, Jesse Kelly. W.B. w0, p. 38.

YERBY, Mrs. Elizabeth. Division of est. 18 Jan 1787. Rec. 16 Apr 1787.

Heirs: George Yerby, John Yerby, John Steptoe, Nancy Kelly, Mary Phillips, William Kirk, Mary Kirk, Amy Davis, Elizabeth Kirk, Sarah Gibson, Judith Kirk. By Richard Glascock, Ben Smith & John Fauntleroy. WB 22, p. 143

YERBY, Capt. William, of Parish of Christ Church. 30 May 1785, Rec. 20 Apr 1786.

Wife: Frances. Sons: William, Loddy & Robert Yerby. Daus: Betty Harris and Caty Meredith. Exors: Wife, cousin John Yerby and Wm. Meredith, William Kirk, Ann Kirk. Codicil. 10 Sept. 1785. Loddy Yerby has died since will was written. Wits: William Kirk, Ann Kirk, Sally Lee Schofield. WB 22, p. 121  
Appraisal. WB 22, p. 130

YERBY, John, of Parish of Christ Church. 18 Feb 1777. Rec. 15 May 1777.

Dau: Caty born of my wife before we were married to have equal part of estate except land.

Exs: Friends: John Yerby & brother Wm. Yerby.

Wits: Wm. Brent, Wm. Schofield, Isaac Pitman. W.B. 20, p. 112.

Jan 1782. Division of estate between widow & Charles Purcill who intermarried with Joannah dau. of sd dec., and Richard Yerby, James Yerby & Jesse Yerby, Orphans of sd Deceased. WB 20, p. 221.

Handwritten note: "Mary A. Kelly"

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's ?**

**John Yerby**

This Information Obtained From:

Friend	Birth	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
John Yerby-								
Bro. William Yerby								

of Parish of Christ Church Lancaster Co. Va.

1777 Will Lancaster Co., Va.

Place of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

Other notes, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each one.

Her Father

Mother's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name**

Res Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 78024

76324

**Ophelia Kessler**

Address **Box 261**

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Date **18-July-1990 76372**

Place of Residence

Occupation if other than housewife

Church Affiliation

Other residences, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each one.

Her Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Sex	Children - Name in Full (Average in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1 Cathy	Birth							Wife's daughter before we married
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

All Children must be the legal children of the husband and wife. If a child is adopted, the date of adoption must be indicated.

63



Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

This goes for Deeds, Marriages, etc. I have a few abstracts of deeds listed/wills/marriages from Lancaster Co. Va.: Only one William is mentioned: Name is spelled Yerby:  
Capt. William Yerby of Parish of Christ Church 30 May 1785, Rec. 20 Ann. 1786:  
Wife: Frances: Sons: William, Luddy & Robert Yerby. Daus. Betty Harris and  
Cathy Meredith. Exors. Wife, Cousin John Yerby & Wm. Meredith, William Kirk, Ann  
Kirk, Codicil: 10 Sept. 1785: Luddy died since will was written: Wits. Wm. Kirk,  
Ann Kirk, Sally Lee Schofield. WB 22, p. 121. Appraisal, WB 22, p. 130.  
A marriage is listed for William Yerby and Frances, daughter of Robert McTyre, 17,  
April 1753. (May be above Frances - Sec).

Yerby, John, of Parish of Christ Church. 18 Feb 1777. Rec. 15 May 1777.  
Day: Cathy, born of my wife before we were married, to have equal part of estate  
except Land. Exs: Friends: John Yerby & bro. Wm. Yerby. Wits: Wm. Brent,  
Wm. Schofield, Isaac Pitman, W.B. 20, p. 112.

George Yerby, Dec. Rec. 15 July 1765 - Will presented by Eliza Yerby, one of the  
execs and proved by oath of Hale Carter and Elmore Doggett. W.B. 17, p. 147.  
Don't have anything on Thomas Y. m Hannah Doggett.

Elizabeth B. Yerby m. Wm. Treacle 5/15/1837; Mary Ann ~~kirk~~ Yerby m. James Treacle,  
4/20/1846 - CYRUS SWANSON, Sec. (Look in early Va. cos for Swansons near Y's).

YERBY, John. 16 Feb 1778. Rec. 17 July 1778.

Elijah Perciful, possessed with his wif's part of her dec. father, John Yerby's estate. W.B. 20, p. 141.

YERBY, John, dec'd. Mar. 1784 Court. Rec. 17 July 1784.

Elijah Percifull, admr. Jas. Yerby, orphan, John Hutching former guardian. Apprs.; Elias Edwards, John Miller, James Pinckard. WB 22, p. 32.

YERBY, Jesse (minor) Ap. 1785. Rec. 22 July 1785.

Account of Wm. Yerby former guardian of Jesse Yerby, orphan of John Yerby, dec. & possess of Richard Yerby, Present guardian. W.B. 22, p. 93.

YERBY, James. Appraisal. Rec. 21 Apr. 1788.

By James Pinckard; John Yerby, Elias Edmonds. W.B. 22, p. 182.

1740-May. 20. Goochland Co. Wills and Deeds-1736-42 p.39.

William Spurlock of Goochland Deed of gift to Son-in-law  
Thomas Yarbrough and Wife Mary Yarbrough, land on  
Creek 55 acres bounded by John Hodges. Wit. John Thompson, Thomas Poor,  
Joseph Trent.

1762-Oct. 21 Goochland Cty. Marriage Register 1730-1852 p. 10

John Yarbrough m. Bersheba Harris

Son of Thomas Griggs Yarbrough

Daughter of William Harris

Witness & Security-William Meriwether, William Spurlock, Fanny Yarbrough

1735-1741 Goochland Cty. Order Book No. 4 p. 432

Yarbrough vs. Davis

On the \_\_\_\_\_ of Thomas Griggs Yarbrough, Witness for David Davis  
against William Webb, it is ordered that the said Davis do pay him for two  
days attendance, fifty pounds of tobacco.

1764-Dec. 4 Goochland Cty. Deed Book No. 8 1759-1765 p. 525.

Indenture between Thomas Griggs Yarbrough and wife Mary  
of St. James North Parish, Goochland and John Payne of  
Burnswick 40 acs. for one part in Dividend Tract App. 80 ac.  
in Goochland Cty. and of John Southerland being one of  
the west branches of Lickinghole Creek joining John Payne, his whole  
Dividend Tract of which Thomas Griggs Yarbrough now lives.

Stoly McCanl  
Edward Burroughs  
James Brown  
Robert Payne  
James Gresham  
Robert Coleman

Thomas Griggs Yarbrough  
her  
Mary X Yarbrough  
mark



Recorded Sept. 18, 1765

"September 1785 To the Militia of the County of Bedford,  
and Provisions furnished by Sundry Inhabitants of the said  
County, viz. \*\*\* To Jeremiah Yarborough, ensign 1.6 s.0  
d.0 \*\*\* To Jeremiah Yarborough, for do. [provisions to  
Indians] 1.1 s.10 d.0 \*\*\* =<sup>9</sup>

WILLS and ADMINISTRATIONS<sup>10</sup>  
[prior to 1776]

YARBOROUGH

*Bedford Co.*

Jeremiah--1759 will  
Jeremiah--1765 inventory of estate

YARBROUGH

*Amelia Co.*

William--1748 will  
William, Jr.--1749 inventory of estate  
Hezekiah--1754 will  
Moses--1756 will  
Thomas--1769 will  
Jordan--1770 will

*Brunswick Co. FAYNE S. 1776*  
Abraham--1754 inventory of estate

*Cumberland Co.*

Edward--1757 will

*Prince Edward Co.*

William--1771 will

YERBY

*Lancaster Co.*

Thomas--1716 will  
Ann--1720-21 will  
John--1737 nuncupative will  
Thomas--1756 will  
Hannah--1761 will  
George--1765 will  
Elizabeth--1772 will

## LANCASTER CO., VA.

Thomas Yarbrough	(Yerby)	Will	1716
Ann Yarbrough	"	Will	1720-21
John Yarbrough	"	Died	1737
Thomas Yarbrough	"	Will	1756
Hannah Yarbrough	"	Will	1761
George Yarbrough	"	Will	1765
Elizabeth Yarbrough	"	Will	1772
Hohn Yarbrough	"	Will	1777
Elizabeth Yarbrough	"	Will	1779
William Yarbrough	"	Will	1786
James Yarbrough	"	Will	1788

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's I**

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Name	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Cousins to George-	Birth						
	Chr'd						
	Mar.						
	Death						
	Burial						

**Place of Residence**

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Rec. \_\_\_\_\_  
Other address, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each one.

His Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

**Wife's Full Maiden Name**

Wife's Name	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
	Birth						
	Chr'd						
	Death						

Res Denchus  
 R 2, Box 111  
 Breckenridge, TX 78024

78024

Complete **Ophelia Kessler**

**Place of Residence**

Address **Box 261** \_\_\_\_\_  
 City, State **Newcastle, Tex.** \_\_\_\_\_  
Other addresses, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each one.

Date **14-July-1990 76372** His Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Child's No.	Child's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Child's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
1	William Yerby	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
2	John Yerby	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
3		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
4		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
5		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
6		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
7		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
8		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
9		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
10		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

63

This information is to be used for genealogical purposes only. It is not to be used for legal or other purposes.

George- Lancaster Co. Va.

d. 1764

m. Elizabeth

Book 3  
George Yarbrough Sr. son

George Jr.  
Lancaster, Co. Va.  
Married #1 Elizabeth Meredith  
#2. Elizabeth Rust

William Yarbrough Sr. s Son

William Yarbrough Jr. M.

Elizabeth Handley

Daughter Caty M. \_\_\_\_\_

Meredith.

Book 6

Aylett Records-

James Steptoe/ Elizabeth Aylett Widow of  
Captian Aylett.

George Yarbrough/ Polly Manire  
2 June 1817

Williamson, Co. Tenn.

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name**

**Thomas Yerby**

This information Obtained From:

Will book 10-page 191  
 Will Book 10-page 306  
 Lancaster Co., Va.

Child's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Mar.							
Death	1716	(Will)		Lancaster Co., Va.			
Burial							

**Places of Residence**  
 Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Rec. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

**Wife's Full Maiden Name**

**Anne**

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Death	1720			Lancaster Co., Va.			
Burial							

Rea Donohue  
 R 2, Box 111  
 Breckenridge, TX 76024

x. 76024

Compile **Ophelia Kessler**  
 Address **Box 261**  
 City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**  
 Date **15-July-1990** 76372

**Places of Residence**  
 Occupation if other than housewife \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_  
 Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
1	George Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
2	Thomas Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
3	John Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
4	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
5	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
6	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
7	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
8	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
9	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
10	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

Form AL Copyright 1983 by The Everton Publishers, Inc.  
 P.O. Box 144, Lewis, Utah. Publishers of THE  
 GENERAL FAMILY RELATIONSHIP. Send for a free catalogue with  
 list and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.



Samuel Yarbrough served as a granerdier in the Second Regiment and was Killed at Fort Moultrie on 28 June 1776. Drayton. From Early Settlers of Mecklenburg Co. Va.

Vollume 2- By Katherine B. Elliott, South Hill Va.

Yerby

Thomas Yarbrough died 1716 Lancaster Co Va. Will

Ann Yarbrough Died 1720-21 Lancaster Co Va. Will

John Yarbrough died ca 1737 Lancaster Co Va. Will

Thomas Yarbrough died ca 1756 Lancaster Co. Va. Will

Hannah Yarbrough died ca 1761 Lancaster Co Va. Will

George Yarbrough died ca 1765 Lancaster Co. Va. Will

Elizabeth Yarbrough died ca 1772 Lancaster Co Va. Will

John Yarbrough died ca 1777 Lancaster Co. Va. Will

Elizabeth Yarbrough died ca 1779 1 Lancaster Co Va.

William Yarbrough died ca 1786 Lancaster Co. Va. Will

James Yerby died ca 1788 Lancaster Co Va. i

Charles Yerby died ca 1794 Northcumberland Co. Va. Will

John Yerby died ca. 1776 Richmond Co Va. Will

George Yerby died ca 1793 Richmond Co. Va.

Jeremiah Yarborough died ca 1759 Bedford Co Va. Will

Jeremiah Yarborough died ca 1765 Bedford Co Va. i

William Yarbrough died ca 1748 Amelia Co Va. Will

William Yarbrough died ca 1765 i Amelia Co. Va.

James Yarborough died ca 1777 Burnswick Co Va. Will

William Yarbrough Jr. died ca 1749 Amalie Co Va. i

Hezekiah Yarbrough died ca 1754 Amelia Co Va. Will

Moses Yarbrough died ca 1756 Amelia Co Va. Will

Thomas Yarbrough died ca 1769 Amelia Co Va. Will

Jordan Yarbrough died ca 1770 Amelia Co. Va. Will

Abraham Yarbrough died ca 1754 Burnswick Co Va. i

Edward Yarbrough Died Ca 1757 Cumberland Co. Va. i

William Yarbrough died ca 1771 Prince Edward Co Va.

Richard Yarbrough died 1702 Petersburg Va.

Monoah Yarbrough died ca 1786 Richmond Co. a. b. e.

Abstracts Lancaster County, Virginia, Wills 1653-1800, Lee, 1959, pp. 236-237

✓ YERBY, Thomas. 11 Feb 1716. Rec. 13 Mar 1716

Wife: Ann

Sons: George, and Thomas all my land in Corrotoman, John.

Exors: Sons Geo. Thos. and Jno.

Wits: Frances Cox, Fort Sydnor and Ruth Sydnor. W.B. 10, p. 191

✓ YERBY, Anne. Nuncupative. 3 Feb 1720. Rec. 8 Mar 1720.

Son: John Yerby. Mentions "rest of my children."

Wits: John Hudnall, Mary Killgore. W.B. 10, p. 306

✓ YERBY, John, nuncupative. 11 Dec 1736. Rec. 8 Apr 1737.

Sons: Wm and John., other children & brothers.

Ex. Wife.

Wits: Geo. Yerby, Jos George and Jno Meredith. W.B. 13, p. 32

Inventory returned by Katherine Yerby, Tho. Yerby and George Yearby,  
adm. 10 June 1737. W.B. 13, p. 54

✓ YERBY, JOHN, division estate. Rec. 12 Apr. 1745:

Son: Wm, John Yerby. Daus. Eliza Yerby and Joanna Yerby. Nicholas Lawson  
in right of his wife one of the children of the dec. her part of the slaves  
which did belong to Katherine Stamps her mother. W.B. 14, p. 64.

12 Aug 1748. Settlement of estate. Thos Yerby guardian of Wm. Yerby,  
orphan of John Yerby. John Yerby, orphan of John Yerby. W.B. 14, p. 207.

YERBY, Thomas. 20 Mar 1756. Rec. 21 May 1756.

Wife: Hannah Yerby. Son: John, Thomas. Daus: Ann Brent and her children;  
Betty Yerby, Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard.

Exors: Friend, James Kirk and sons Thomas Yerby and John Yerby.

Wits: George Dobson, James Kirk, John Pasquet, Dale Carter. W.B. 15, p. 252

YERBY, Hannah. 12 Nov. 1759, Rec. 15 May 1761.

Sons: Thomas & John Yerby. Daus: Ann Brent and her dau. Judy Brent;  
Elizabeth's two daus., Sarah & Milly; Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard, Eliza.  
Yerby, dec., two children.

Exors: Sons, Thomas & John

Wits: Dale Carter and Augustine Carter. W. B. 16, p. 145

Division of estate. <sup>up</sup> Thomas Yerby, Ann Brent, Mr. Jno Yerby's  
children, Mr. Jno Yerby, Mrs. Hannah Edwards, Mr. Joseph Hubbard's Children.  
19 June 1761. W. B. 16, p. 231.

✓ YERBY, George. 14 Aug 1764. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Wife: Elizabeth. Son: George Yerby and his children. Gr. son: George,  
Woodbridge Yerby, son of my son Jno Yerby. Gr. dau: Amy Yerby, dau of my  
dau. Judith Kirk. Daus: Mary Yerby, and Betty Woodbridge Steptoe & her  
children. Son: John Yerby.

Exors: Wife and my 2 cousins Wm. Yerby and his brother John Yerby.

Wits: Thomazin x (her mark) Hathaway, Elmore Dogget, Dale Carter. WB 18, p. 4

Gphelia - my maiden name is Hubbard

YEARBY, GEORGE, Dec. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Will Presented by Eliza Yerby, one of the executors and proved by oath of Dale Carter and Elmore Doggett. W.B. 17, p. 147.  
Geo. Phillips who intermarried with Mary Yerby orphan of Geo. Yerby, Dec. WB 17, p. 172

YERBY, George, appraisement. 15 July 1765. Rec. 10 Sept. 1765. WB 18, p. 51

YERBY, George. Division of estate. 18 Nov 1765. Rec. 21 July 1766.  
George Phillips given his wife's part. W.B. 13, p. 63.

YERBY, ELIZABETH 15 Sept 1770. Rec. 19 Mar 1772.

Sons: John & George Yerby land in Richmond Co., which descended to me by the death of Capt. John Woodbridge, and also lands in Fairfax, Dinwiddie & Brunswick Cos., all of which lands descended to my by the death of sd Woodbridge. Daus: Mary Phillips, Nancy Kelly, Sarah Gibson. Gr.children: Mary Kirk, Judith Kirk, Eliza Kirk & William Kirk (to be in the hands of Capt. James Kirk). Gr. sons: John Steptoe, Wm. Woodbridge Yerby, George phillips. Gr. daus: Eliza Yerby, Eliza Woodbridge Yerby, Nancy Kent Yerby (to have equal share with her mother's children), Judith Yerby Gibson, Amy Davis.

Exs. Sons: George & John Yerby, Capt. James Kirk, George Phillips, Wm. Kelly & Wm. Steptoe.

Wits: Will Dyer, Francis Dyer, John Swinton, John X Angell, John Yerby, Thomas Crowder, Jesse Kelly. W.B. wO, p. 38.

YERBY, Mrs. Elizabeth. Division of est. 18 Jan 1787. Rec. 16 Apr 1787.

Heirs: George Yerby, John Yerby, John Steptoe, Nancy Kelly, Mary Phillips, William Kirk, Mary Kirk, Amy Davis, Elizabeth Kirk, Sarah Gibson, Judith Kirk. By Richard Glascock, Ben Smith & John Fauntleroy. WB 22, p. 143

YERBY, Capt. William, of Parish of Christ Church. 30 May 1785, Rec. 20 Apr 1786.

Wife: Frances. Sons: Willian, Loddy & Robert Yerby. Daus: Betty Harris and Caty Meredith. Exors: Wife, cousin John Yerby and Wm. Meredith, William Kirk, Ann Kirk. Codicil. 10 Sept. 1785. Loddy Yerby has died since will was written. Wits: William Kirk, Ann Kirk, Sally Lee Schofield. WB 22, p. 121

Appraisal. WB 22, p. 130

YERBY, John, of Parish of Christ Church. 18 Feb 1777. Rec. 15 May 1777.

Dau: Caty born of my wife before we were married to have equal part of estate except land.

Exs: Friends: John Yerby & brother Wm. Yerby.

Wits: Wm. Brent, Wm. Schofield, Isaac Pitman. W.B. 20, p. 112.

Jan 1782. Division of estate between widow & Charles Purcill who intermarried with Joannah dau. of sd dec., and Richard Yerby, James Yerby & Jesse Yerby, Orphans of sd Deceased. WB 20, p. 221.

Handwritten note: "Yerby"

**FAMILY GROUP NO.** **Husband's Full Name**

This Information Obtained From:

<b>Teste Cyrus Doggett-</b>	Increased Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
	Birth					
	Chr'nd					
	Mar.					
	Death					
	Burial					

Places of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father

Mother's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name Jane Yerby**

	Wife's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
	Birth					
	Chr'nd					
	Death	1851	(Will)	Lancaster Co., Va.		
	Burial	76024				

Res Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

Complete **Ophelia Kessler**

Places of Residence

Address **Box 261**

Occupation if other than housewife

Church Affiliation

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Date **23-ap.-1990**

**76372**

Her Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1 <b>Thomas Yerby</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death	before 1851		Lancaster Co., Va.		
		Burial					
	2 <b>I. Joseph Yerby</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
	3 <b>Charles W. Yerby</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death	before 1851				
		Burial					
	4 Grandson <b>Samuel E.</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	under 21 in 1851				
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
	5 Grandson <b>William</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	under 21 in 1851				
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
	6 Grandson <b>Thomas</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	under 21 in 1851				
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
	7	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	8	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	9	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	10	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					

Form 23, Copyright 1982 by The Bureau Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. This is a publication of THE GENERAL REGISTRY, a service of the Bureau Publishers, Inc. and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

\* If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc. and list in "Add. Info. on children" column. Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references.

HISTORICAL  
SOUTHERN FAMILIES

VOLUME X

*Rea Donofrio  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Bridgman, Tex 76024*

Edited by Mrs. John B. Boddie  
P.O. Box 2775  
Honolulu, Hawaii 96803

- D. Littleton Dennis, born March 27, 1763, died September 23, 1764.
- E. Littleton Dennis, born July 21, 1765, died Aug. 16, 1833, married Dec. 4, 1788, Elizabeth Upshur, born May, 1769, died May 11, 1819, daughter of John Upshur II and Ann (Emmerson) Upshur, his first wife, and had issue.
- F. Sarah Dennis, born October 7, 1768, died August 5, 1804, married, November 10, 1785, Francis Hutchins Waters, born June 15, 1764, died June 9, 1826, and had issue.
- G. The Honorable John Dennis of "Beckford," Princess Anne, Maryland, born December 17, 1771, died August 17, 1807, married August 8, 1793, Elinor Jackson, died July 15, 1827, daughter of Henry Jackson of Somerset Co., Maryland, and had issue among whom was Elizabeth W. Dennis who married Abel Parker Upshur I.
- V. Elizabeth Upshur was the youngest daughter of Abel I and Rachel (Revell) Upshur. She was born about 1740 and married, about 1757, Colonel Thomas Teackle III of "Craddock,"<sup>62</sup> born about 1734. Elizabeth died January 14, 1782, and Thomas III died August 15, 1784. Both were buried at "Craddock." Issue:
- A. Sarah Teackle, born August 14, 1759, died December 10, 1785, married Dr. John Boissard and had issue.
- B. Colonel John Teackle II of "Craddock," born January 12, 1762, died February 18, 1811, married December 18, 1783, Anne Stockley Upshur, born about 1765, daughter of Thomas Upshur II of "Brownsville" and Anne (Stockley) Upshur, and had issue.
- C. Thomas Teackle, IV, born October 30, 1763, married Catherine Stockley and had issue.
- D. Susanna Teackle, born March 18, 1766, married her cousin, John Robins<sup>63</sup> of "Salt Grove," Northampton County, born November 5, 1740, and had issue.
- E. Catherine Teackle, born August 17, 1768, married 1786, Charles Smith<sup>64</sup> of "Moratico Hall," Richmond County, Virginia, and had issue.
- F. George Teackle, born April 30, 1770, married Frances Bowdoin, daughter of John and Grace (Stringer) Bowdoin of Northampton County. No issue.
- G. Elizabeth Upshur Teackle, born March 17, 1776, died February 8, 1837, married, first Dr. George Yerby of Lancaster County, and had issue. She married, second, June 9, 1808, John Upshur of "Brownsville," born December 29, 1761, died September 29, 1842, and had issue.
- H. Margaret Teackle, born February 28, 1778, died September, 1846, married January 7, 1796, Thomas Lyttleton Savage,<sup>65</sup> born January 8, 1760, died 1813, and had issue.
- I. Leah Teackle, born August 4, 1780, died Feb. 25, 1852, married, 1801, Peter Bowdoin,<sup>66</sup> died
62. Thomas Teackle III was son of Thomas Teackle II (1711-69) and Elizabeth (Custis) Teackle (b.1718), dau. of Thomas Custis (ca.1685-1721) of "Deep Creek" and Anne (Kendall) Custis, his second wife. Thomas Teackle II was son of Maj. John Teackle (1693-1721) and Susanna (Upshur) Teackle.
63. Son of Col. Edward Robins (1717-79) and Margaret (Teackle) Robins (1720/1-94).
64. Descent of Charles Smith: Isaac Smith I (d.1760) of E.S.Va. m. Sarah, dau. of Maj. John West (the Younger) and Frances (Yardley) West, had Isaac Smith II (1734-1813) of "Selma," near Eastville, Northampton County, m. Elizabeth Custis Teackle (1742-1822), dau. of Thomas Teackle II (1711-69) and Elizabeth (Custis) Teackle (b.1718), had Charles Smith m. Catherine Teackle (b. 1768). For Smith lineage, Thomas Teackle Upshur, SIR GEORGE YARDLEY (reprint from AMERICAN HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, Nashville, Tenn., Oct., 1896), PASSIM; Whitelaw, VIRGINIA'S EASTERN SHORE, PASSIM; Upshur, MSS; Smith, "Smith, Teackle, Upshur Families."
65. Thomas Lyttleton Savage (1760-1813) of Northampton Co. was descendant of Ensign Thomas Savage who came to Jamestown, Va., in the JOHN AND FRANCIS in 1607. Ensign Savage later became the first permanent English settler on the E.S. of Va. Whitelaw, VIRGINIA'S EASTERN SHORE, I, 214-280; VA. MAG. OF HIST., I (1894), 443-5.
66. Peter Bowdoin (d.1829) was descendant of Pierre Boudouin, French Huguenot, who immigrated to New England. Pierre left sons, James of Boston, and John (d.1717) who moved to Northampton Co., Va. James amassed a large fortune and left distinguished descendants among whom was James Bowdoin who founded Bowdoin College. John became the progenitor of the E.S. Va. Bowdoins. For Bowdoin lineage, Whitelaw, VIRGINIA'S EASTERN SHORE, PASSIM; Bishop William Meade, OLD CHURCHES, MINISTERS, AND FAMILIES OF VIRGINIA (Phila., 1857), I, 259n; N.E. Hist. and Gen. Reg.,

Boddie  
Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

5  
7  
582

HISTORICAL  
SOUTHERN FAMILIES

VOLUME XI

Edited by Mrs. John Bennett Boddie  
P.O. Box 2775  
Honolulu, Hawaii 96803

fact, later known as "Merton," on the bay-side and "Essex" in Upshur's Neck.

John Upshur, usually referred to in the family as John Upshur of "Brownsville," married three times. He m. (1) 5/14/1792 Elizabeth Gore, widow of his second cousin Abel Upshur II. Elizabeth bore John no children and d. 1/16/1794. John Upshur m. (2) 10/24/1798 his second cousin Elizabeth Brown Upshur, dau. of Caleb and Anne (Brown) Upshur of Rose Cottage, b. 12/28/1804. She bore John four children, and after her death John Upshur m. (3) 6/9/1808 Elizabeth Upshur (Teackle) Yerby, b. 3/17/1776, d. 2/8/1837, buried at "Brownsville." Elizabeth Upshur Teackle was dau. of Col. Thomas Teackle III (ca. 1734-84) and Elizabeth (Upshur) Teackle (ca. 1740-82) of "Craddock." She was the widow of Dr. George Yerby of Lancaster County when she married John. By her first husband she had one child, Dr. George Teackle Yerby of Northampton County, able physician and Delegate to the Virginia legislature for sixteen years. Elizabeth bore John four children. John Upshur d. 9/29/1842, at "Brownsville" and was buried in the family burying ground with his last two wives.

John Upshur and Elizabeth Brown (Upshur) Upshur, his second wife, had issue:

1. Thomas Brown Upshur, b. 7/17/1799, d. in infancy.
2. William Brown Upshur I, b. 11/5/1801, d. 8/23/1884, m. 11/3/1851 Catherine Teackle Neale who d. 2/26/1911. (Catherine was dau. of William Neale and Elizabeth Teackle (Smith) Neale (1798-1857), dau. of Charles and Catherine (Teackle) Smith (b. 1768) of "Moratico Hall", Richmond Co. This couple had no issue and were buried at "Brownsville".
3. Anne Upshur, b. 10/26/1802, d. in infancy.
4. John Caleb Upshur, b. 3/24/1804, d. in

infancy.

John Upshur and Elizabeth Upshur (Teackle) Yerby Upshur, his third wife, had issue:

5. Anne Elizabeth Upshur, b. 9/1/1809, d. s. p. 1885 in Maryland.
6. Sallie Teackle Brown Upshur, b. 8/21/1811, d. 5/30/1892, m. 10/7/1834 William W. Handy of Princess Anne, b. 2/21/1802, d. 7/31/1857. Sallie was his second wife. Issue:
  - a. The Rev. William Collins Handy.
  - b. Sallie Brown Upshur Handy.
7. A son, b. 5/28/1816, d. in infancy.
8. Thomas Teackle Upshur I, b. 9/4/1817 at "Brownsville", d. 7/1/1889. Studied medicine at the University of Va. He m. 4/12/1842 Elizabeth Teackle Smith, b. 6/15/1822, d. 2/7/1886. (Elizabeth was the dau. of Isaac Smith III (1768-1846) of "Sea View", near Eastville; son of Isaac Smith II (1734-1813) of "Selma", Eastville. The mother of Elizabeth was Anne Stockley (Teackle) Smith (1788-1862), dau. of John Teackle II, (1762-1811), son of Col. Thomas Teackle III (ca. 1734-1784). Anne was the second wife of Isaac Smith III, his first wife having been Maria, dau. of Judge Francis Hopkinson of Philadelphia, Signer of the Declaration of Independence.) Elizabeth and Thomas were natives of Northampton Co., but spent the latter part of their lives in Princess Anne, where they died. Both are buried in the Manokin Presbyterian Church of that town. Issue:
  - a. John Upshur, b. 9/1/1843, d. 6/21/1887 at Princess Anne.
  - b. Thomas Teackle Upshur II, b. 12/22/1844 at "Upshurshire". He entered Va. Military Institute in 1859 and continued his studies there until the Civil War began. On 6/8/1861 he



**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Dr. George Yearby

This Information Obtained From:

Birth	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. or
Chr'nd							
Mar.							
Death							
Burial							

Southern Historical Families- Vol/11-10-

Of Lancaster Co., Va.

Places of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father

Mother's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Elizabeth Upshur Teackle

Birth	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. or
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Res Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

76024

Brownsville Family Cemetery

Complie Ophelia Kessler

Places of Residence

Address Box 261

Occupation if other than housewife

Church Affiliation

City, State Newcastle, Tex.

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

John Upshur

Date

Her Father

Col. Thomas Teackle 3rd

Mother's Maiden Name

Elizabeth Upsher

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Ch
	1	Birth							
	Dr. George Teackle Y.	Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	2	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							

Elizabeth B. Yerby/  
William Teakle  
15 May 1837  
Lancaster Co., Va.

---

Mary Ann Yearby/  
James Teakle  
20 Ap. 1846  
Lancaster Co., Va.

Cyrus Swanson Sec.

- appointed guardian of her three children in 1776. (Will probated by John Yerby and William Stamps. Issue: 1, Amos, who moved to Frederick county, and two others, names unknown.
2. Ephraim, b. 1720, m. Miss Edmonds, and moved early to Frederick county, Virginia. Issue:  
1, Ephraim; 2, Elias; 3, Eppa and others. "The two Ephraims, father and son, were handsome and active men."\*
3. Betty Hubbard, b. 22d February, 1721, d. 14th November, 1789. m. 18th May 1783, William<sup>1</sup> Saunders, b. 1718 (Edward,<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>2</sup> Edward,<sup>1</sup> 1659). She had dark hair and eyes, and was of remarkable piety. (James Saunders, a twin, and her youngest son, and author of the "Saunders Pamphlet," was the "last to leave the old castle the home of his youth" at his mother's death, when he removed to Edenton, N. C.) Issue:  
Thomas, b. 1739; Mary, 1741; Jesse, 1743; Winifred, 1746; Frances, 1748; Edward 1751; Presley, 1753; Joseph (1757) Lieutenant in the Rev. Navy; Ephraim 1760, and William and James (twins).—Saunders Family.
4. Thomas Hubbard married Margaret — in Lancaster. A deed 1753, to Joseph Hubbard, of £500.  
(II. Joseph Hubbard d. 1770, will 16th October 1765; married Betty ——. Executors of will: (William Saunders and William Yerby.) Commissioners to divide his estate 1770: Dale Carter, John Meredith and James Kirk. Children: Thomas, Joseph, James, Hannah, William, John, Jesse and "perhaps another—expected."
- III. Ephraim, of "St Mary's White Chappel Parish" ( ) Bought a tract, in 1749, of 100 acres, "being lands of Edmund Saunders, deceased" in Wiromico parish, and "adjoining Edmund Saunders the younger."—Lancaster Records, Vol. 11.  
The names in the Hubbard family, above, are mostly identical with those in the Ball family.

#### ELLIOTT.

- John Elliott, 1623, James City county, "living over the river."  
John Elliott, 1635, came to Virginia in the Constance, aged 36. *Hollen.*  
Lt. Col. Anthony Elliott, of Gloucester county. Patent in Elizabeth City county, 1636, for 400 acres. In the war with the Indian king, *Opechancanough*, 1645 (Col. Francis Poythress commanding). Burgess for Elizabeth City county, 1647. In the Assembly for Gloucester 1657, with Captain Thomas Ramsey (*Hening; and Virginia Carolorum*), and of the Council, 1658. Married Frances (d. 1685), daughter of William Armistead of Gloucester, the immigrant, (patent 1636 in Elizabeth City). She married (1) Rev. Justinian Aylmer of York county, b. 1639, and (3) Col. Christopher Wormley of Middlesex, whose step-father was Governor Sir Henry Chicheley. (*Lee Family*.) Her great-niece, Judith Armistead, daughter of William and granddaughter of John, the Councillor, married Captain George Dndley, of Gloucester. Mrs. Elliott's niece, Judith Armistead, married Robert ("King") Carter.  
Jeremy Elliott, in York county, 1679.  
John Elliott, 1699-1714, Justice, Westmoreland county, Virginia.  
Robert Elliott, 1677, vestry of Kingston parish, Gloucester, *now Mathews*. "Elliott's Corner Line," 1735, *Old Survey Book of Gloucester*.  
George Elliott, married, 1732, Patience Colgate (widow of William Buckner, d. 1731, of Gloucester county, Virginia, whom he married, 1724. He moved to Maryland in 1722, and left one daughter, who soon died.) The brothers and sisters of William Buckner, in 1733, sued George Elliott and Patience, his wife. They were: Thomas, Philip, Ann, Elizabeth and Mary Buckner and Charles Debois and Christian, his wife. (William Buckner, Mr. Tyler thinks, was the son of John, who was a son of John and Ann Buckner.) In 1727, John Buckner, of St. Mary's parish, Essex, gave to his son, William, 500 acres in Essex, "part of the tract given me by my mother, Ann Buckner." In Stafford county is an old will of a John Buckner, 1752, wife, Elizabeth, daughter,

Abstracts Lancaster County, Virginia, Wills 1653-1800, Lee, 1959, pp. 236-239

✓ YERBY, Thomas. 11 Feb 1716. Rec. 13 Mar 1716

Wife: Ann

Sons: George, and Thomas all my land in Corrotoman, John.

Exors: Sons Geo. Thos. and Jno.

Wits: Frances Cox, Fort Sydnor and Ruth Sydnor. W.B. 10, p. 191

✓ YERBY, Anne. Nuncupative. 3 Feb 1720. Rec. 8 Mar 1720.

Son: John Yerby. Mentions "rest of my children."

Wits: John Hudnall, Mary Killgore. W.B. 10, p. 306

✓ YERBY, John, nuncupative. 11 Dec 1736. Rec. 8 Apr 1737.

Sons: Wm and John, other children & brothers.

Ex. Wife: Daus: Mary Yerby, Nancy Yerby, and Elizabeth Yerby.

Wits: Geo. Yerby, Jos George and Jno Meredith. W.B. 13, p. 32

Inventory returned by Katherine Yerby, Tho. Yerby and George Yearby,  
adm. 10 June 1737. W.B. 13, p. 54

✓ YERBY, JOHN, division estate. Rec. 12 Apr. 1745:

Son: Wm, John Yerby. Daus. Eliza Yerby and Joanna Yerby. Nicholas Lawson  
in right of his wife one of the children of the dec. her part of the slaves  
which did belong to Katherine Stamps her mother. W.B. 14, p. 64.

12 Aug 1748. Settlement of estate. Thos Yerby guardian of Wm. Yerby,  
orphan of John Yerby. John Yerby, orphan of John Yerby. W.B. 14, p. 207.

YERBY, Thomas. 20 Mar 1756. Rec. 21 May 1756.

Wife: Hannah Yerby. Son: John, Thomas. Daus: Ann Brent and her children;  
Betty Yerby, Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard.

Exors: Friend, James Kirk and sons Thomas Yerby and John Yerby.

Wits: George Dobson, James Kirk, John Pasquet, Dale Carter. W.B. 15, p. 252

YERBY, Hannah. 12 Nov. 1759, Rec. 15 May 1761.

Sons: Thomas & John Yerby. Daus: Ann Brent and her dau. Judy Brent;  
Elizabeth's two daus., Sarah & Milly; Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard, Eliza.  
Yerby, dec., two children.

Exors: Sons, Thomas & John

Wits: Dale Carter and Augustine Carter. W. B. 16, p. 145

Division of estate. <sup>UP</sup> Thomas Yerby, Ann Brent, Mr. Jno Yerby's  
children, Mr. Jno Yerby, Mrs. Hannah Edwards, Mr. Joseph Hubbard's Children.  
19 June 1761. W. B. 16, p. 231.

✓ YERBY, George. 14 Aug 1764. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Wife: Elizabeth. Son: George Yerby and his children. Gr. son: George,  
Woodbridge Yerby, son of my son Jno Yerby. Gr. dau: Amy Yerby, dau of my  
dau. Judith Kirk. Daus: Mary Yerby, and Betty Woodbridge Steptoe & her  
children. Son: John Yerby.

Exors: Wife and my 2 cousins Wm. Yerby and his brother John Yerby.

Wits: Thomazin x (her mark) Hathaway, Elmore Dogget, Dale Carter. WB 18, p. 42

Gphelia - my maiden name is Hubbard

FAMILY GROUP NO.

Husband's Full Name John Yerby

This Information Obtained From:

Married Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Hus.
Birth					
Chr'd					
Mar.					
Death	1736	(Will) Lancaster Co., Va.			
Burial					

Places of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name

Wife's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth					
Chr'd					
Death					
Burial					

Rea Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

76024

Complete Ophelia Kessler

Places of Residence

Address Box 261

Occupation if other than housewife

Church Affiliation

City, State Newcastle, Tex.

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Date 16-July-1990 76372

Mar. Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
	1	Birth					
	William	Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	2	Birth					
	John	Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	3	Birth					
	Eliza	Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	4	Birth					
	Jonna	Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	5	Birth					
	Dau.	Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
	Nicholas Lawson	Burial					
	6	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	7	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	8	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	9	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					
	10	Birth					
		Mar.					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death					
		Burial					

*John m Catherine Stamps*  
*1. William*  
*2. John*  
*3. Eliza*  
*4. Catherine*  
*5. Dau. m. Nicholas*

Form 10, Copyright 1983 by The Everton Publishing Co., Inc. For Sale by The Everton Publishing Co., Inc. 10000 N. 10th St., Suite 100, Scottsdale, AZ 85254. Send for a free catalogue and information and descriptions of many genealogical tools.

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

# Early Settlers of Alabama

## HUBBARD FAMILY.

James and Ann Webb, a son, James Hawks, b. November, 1750.  
 John and Clara Webb, a daughter, Sarah, b. 1761. *All of Farnham parish, Richmond county.*  
 Colonel John Webb, of the Revolution—Bounty lands paid him, 1784, and also Isaac Webb, the same.—*Saffall.*  
 Winifred Webb, of Lancaster county, Virginia, m. 1745, Joseph Norris, d. 1747. Of their two sons, William and Joseph, only the latter, b. 1747, lived. Mr. Norris m., second, Sarah, widow of Joshua Phillips, and had Septimus, b. 1763; Thuddeus, b. 1765; Eppa, b. 1767; Sarah, b. 1769; Mary, 1772; William, 1774, who moved to Baltimore, 1793, and was grandfather of S. Henry Norris, now of Philadelphia, lawyer, and Mrs. Evelina Norris Magruder, of Charlottesville, Va.  
 Joshua and Sarah Philips had a son, William Phillips, b. 1767.  
 Will of Edward Phillips, recorded, 1710, in York county; witnesses, James Cooke and Orlando and William Jones.—*Records.*  
 David Phillips, in 1681—800 acres on Dividing creek, Northumberland county.  
 Will of John Phillips, in Lancaster county, 1655. Wife Sarah, and Moore Fauntleroy, executors. His patent (1651), 400 acres on north side of Rapp.  
 Will of Thomas Phillips, Lancaster county, 1666, wife Margaret administratrix.  
 Will of James Phillips, Lancaster county, 1689, wife, Wary; sons, James, George and Samuel.  
 Lawrence Phillips, 1653, 100 acres in Nansemond county.  
 Muster of Thomas Phillips, aged twenty-five, 1624, at Basse' Choice, Elizabeth City county. He came, 1618, in the "William and Thomas." Wife, Elizabeth. There were Phillips also in Surry, Prince William, Spottsylvania and James City counties, early in 1700.

### HUBBARD FAMILY.—LANCASTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

(From County Records, and old Saunders Family Pamphlet, 1824.)

THOMAS ( d. after 1684) of "Scotch descent" m. Sarah ———. In Lancaster Records 1671, he bought land of John Seaman, on "East branch of Corotoman river, on the Rapp, next to land of Edward Saunders." In 1684 he sells some of this tract to which deed his wife puts her signature. Issue: Thomas, Joseph, Ephraim, "of White Chappel Parish," and perhaps others. (*Land Books, Vols. 1 and 6.*)

I. Thomas<sup>2</sup> ( d. 1745.) Inventory of estate, 1745: m, 1717, Mary ———, Issue, among others:

1. Joseph, b. 1718, d. 1776. m. Betty———, lived and died on his father's plantation. His widow "came into Court and renounced benefit of her husband's will." It was ordered that Dale Carter, Richard Selden, Samuel Topp, John Morris and Tobias Brent divide the estate, and possess the widow with her part thereof." She was

Matthew Hubbard (Inventory of his property and library, 1667) was a merchant and early Justice of York county. (He married Sibilla, widow of Jerome Ham, also a Justice and Burgess). From him many of the names of Hubbard, Huberd, and Hubberd, in Virginia are descended.—*William and Mary Quarterly, II, 175.*

Hubbard Robert, 1699, Civil Officer for Warwick and J. P. in 1702.—*Historical Magazine 1, 247, 372.*

Hubbard Jesse, 1775, Navy of Revolution.—*Historical Magazine, 247 and 372.*

Hubbard Matthew, 1745, Tobacco drowned in Grey's Creek Warehouse, Surry county.—*Hening, V, 371.*

Hubbard Edward, 1775, Ensign at Fort Cumberland.—*Historical Magazine 1, 287.*

Hubbard John, son of Matthew and Mary, christened in Sussex county, in 1763.

\*Ann Hubbard, born 27th April, 1770; m. Robert Coleman Foster of Nashville, Tenn. (born 1769, died 17th November, 1850. (*See Foster, in Saunders Family.*) She had four Hubbard brothers; Ephraim, Eppa, Austin, and Thomas, and two sisters, Sally (Mrs. Slaughter), and Polly (Mrs. Worthern), all of Virginia. It is believed they are of the descendants of Thomas Hubbard (above) and probably of the second Ephraim. The Hon. Ephraim H. Foster, of Tennessee, son of Ann Hubbard, was of this family. (*See Rev. Turner Saunders' descendants.*)

appoin  
Willia  
names  
2. Ephra  
ginia.  
1, E  
wert  
3. Betty  
Willia  
hair a  
young  
castle  
N. C.)  
Tho  
1757  
and  
4. Thom  
Hubba  
II.  
tors of  
tate 177  
James, I  
III.  
tract, in  
parish, r  
The  
Ball far

Joh  
Joh  
Lt.  
1636, f  
Francis  
Assemb  
lorum),  
Armiste  
(1) Rev  
of Midd  
great-ni  
Councill  
Armiste  
Jer  
Joh  
Ro  
Corner  
Gec  
1731, of  
in 1722,  
ner, in  
Ann, El  
Buckne  
ner.)  
500 nere  
Stafford

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name**

Thomas Yerby

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth							
Chr'd							
Mar.	2	Feb.	1717		Lancaster Co., Va.		
Death			1750	(Will)	Lancaster Co., Va.		
Burial							

Places of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father

Mother's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name**

Hannah Deggs

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'd							
Death			1756	(Will)	Lancaster Co., Va.		
Burial							

Rea Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

76024

Complete **Ophelia Kessler**

Places of Residence

Address **Box 261**

Occupation if other than housewife

Church Affiliation

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Date **14-July-1990 76372**

Her Father

**Benjamin Doggett**

Mother's Maiden Name

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1	Birth							
	<b>John Yerby</b>	Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
	<b>Sarah Simmons</b>	Burial							
	2	Birth							
	<b>Thomas</b>	Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	3	Birth							
	<b>Ann</b>	Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							<b>A Dau.</b>
	<b>Betty</b>	Mar.							<b>Judy Brent</b>
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
	<b>Brent</b>	Burial							
	5	Birth							
	<b>Hannah</b>	Mar.			before 1756				
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
	<b>John Edwards</b>	Burial							
	6	Birth							<b>2 children</b>
	<b>Elizabeth</b>	Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death			before 1756				
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	<b>Mary</b>	Mar.			before 1756				
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
	<b>Joseph Hubbard</b>	Burial							
	8	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							

John Edwards/ Hannah Yerby  
sister of John before  
1761- Lancaster, Co. Va.

Hannah daughter of Thomas  
Yerby

Mary Yerby/ Joseph Hubbard  
before 1756- Lancaster, Co. Va.  
Daughter of Thomas

Form 10-1-68 Copyright 1968 by The Evening Publisher, Inc.  
P.O. Box 114, Lynchburg, Va. Publishers of THE  
GENEALOGICAL RECORD. Send for a free catalogue with  
list and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

# Lancaster County

October 5, 1721, Charles Burges and Frances, daughter of Anne Fox  
 September 4, 1722, Ezekiel Gilbert, York Co., and Winefred, daughter of Robert Gibson  
 February 2, 1717, Thomas Yerby and Hannah Degges  
 November 2, 1721, William Keene and Mrs. Elizabeth Ball  
 May 2, 1727, Joseph Chinn and Mrs. Elizabeth Ball  
 August 24, 1719, Simon Sallard and Blanche Kelley  
 October 11, 1727, Isaac White and Mary Ann Ewell  
 March 14, 1723, William Cammell and Sarah Shelley  
 March 16, 1717, Nicholas Hack of Northumberland Co., and Eliz. Howson. Consent of Sarah Ball to daughter Eliz. Howson's, marriage  
 October 11, 1720, Isaac Bush and Hannah Sammon  
 November 10, 1722, Leonard Howson and Ann Fleet  
 December 16, 1717, Wm. Sydnor and Rachael Davenport  
 January 7, 1723-24, Wm. Brent and Margaret Haynes  
 December 21, 1723, Samuel Raine and Hagar, daughter of John Davis  
 October 14, 1723, John Selden and Mrs. Sarah Ball  
 November 13, 1722, Thos. Hunton and Mary Curile  
 August 23, 1723, John Rogers and Jane Walker, widow  
 May 20, 1727, Robert Biscoe and Eliz., daughter of Henry Lawson  
 July 11, 1719, Richard Chichester, Esq., and Ann, widow of Wm. Fox  
 September 8, 1724, Samuel Milehan and Martha Gardner  
 January 13, 1717, Thos. Carpenter and Mary Nichols  
 March 8, 1726, Joseph Brosier and Mary Harris  
 ——— 13, 1725, John Selden and Sarah, daughter of Richard Ball  
 December 16, 1724, Capt. Wm. Balendine and Mary Ann Ewell  
 May 5, 1724, Christopher Garlington and Eliz. Conway  
 February 17, 1723, Wm. Ball, Jr., and Mrs. Margaret Ball

August 4, 1722, Thomas Edwards and Sarah an  
 April 13, 1720, George Glasscock and Judith, daughter of Wm. Ball  
 September 30, 1726, Hugh Brent and Eliza Morris  
 November 25, 1717, Samuel Ball and Anne Tayloe  
 June 12, 1727, John Steptoe, Jr., and Johanna, daughter of Joan Lawson  
 August 12, 1724, Mark Bannerman and Katherine Barker  
 ——— —, 1717, Christopher Stevens and Eliz. Armes  
 March 1, 1724, William Sydnor and Catherine Taylor  
 July 2, 1722, John Brown and Eliz. James  
 October 16, 1727, Wm., son of Wm. Montague and Mrs. Hannah Ball, daughter of Sarah Ball  
 December 10, 1718, William Miller and Martha Taylor  
 May 18, 1717, Richard Harrison and Ann Reade  
 February 6, 1718, Jerome Pasquet and Lycia King  
 July 26, 1727, James Brent and Catherine Martin  
 June 26, 1722, Capt. Robert Galbraith and Margaret Carter  
 June 11, 1724, John Loyal and Mary Taylor, daughter of Ann Burke  
 November 8, 1721, Charles Lee of Wiccocomico, Northumberland Co., and Mrs. Eliz. Pinkard  
 November 16, 1724, Bryan Phillips and Eliza Stott  
 August 10, 1724, James Carter and Mary Brent  
 September 22, 1724, Denis McCarthy and Sarah Ball, daughter of Wm. Ball  
 January 14, 1723-4, Thomas Chilton and Winifred, daughter of Judith King  
 June 28, 1723, William Hobson and Judith Fleet  
 August 14, 1724, Eaton Reeves and Priscilla Palmer  
 May 24, 1727, David Ball and Ellen, daughter of George Heale  
 October 17, 1723, Presley Cox and Mary, daughter of Henry Fleet  
 February 10, 1717, Wm. Nash and Ann Kirk  
 November 1, 1718, Wm. Fleet and Ann Jones  
 July 22, 1734, Wm. Heale and Judith Swan  
 October 26, 1739, Chichester Chinn and Agatha Thornton  
 September 21, 1737, Griffin Faunfleroy, Jr., and Mrs. Judith Heale  
 November 15, 1737, Thomas Hunton and Ann Wall  
 July 3, 1734, Richard Chichester and Ellen, daughter of Wm. Ball  
 April 9, 1735, Wm. Brent and Letitia Wale

Rea Donofus  
 Rt. 2 Box 111  
 Shenandoah Va 26024



Abstracts Lancaster County, Virginia, Wills 1653-1800, Lee, 1959, pp. 236-239

YERBY, Thomas. 11 Feb 1716. Rec. 13 Mar 1716

Wife: Ann

Sons: George, and Thomas all my land in Corrotoman, John.

Exors: Sons Geo. Thos. and Jno.

Wits: Frances Cox, Fort Sydnor and Ruth Sydnor. W.B. 10, p. 191

YERBY, Anne. Nuncupative. 3 Feb 1720. Rec. 8 Mar 1720.

Son: John Yerby. Mentions "rest of my children."

Wits: John Hudnall, Mary Killgore. W.B. 10, p. 306

YERBY, John, nuncupative. 11 Dec 1736. Rec. 8 Apr 1737.

Sons: Wm and John., other children & brothers.

Ex. Wife.

Wits: Geo. Yerby, Jos George and Jno Meredith. W.B. 13, p. 32.

Inventory returned by Katherine Yerby, Tho. Yerby and George Yearby, adm. 10 June 1737. W.B. 13, p. 54

YERBY, JOHN, division estate. Rec. 12 Apr. 1745:

Son: Wm, John Yerby. Daus. Eliza Yerby and Joanna Yerby. Nicholas Lawson in right of his wife one of the children of the dec. her part of the slaves which did belong to Katherine Stamps her mother. W.B. 14, p. 64.

12 Aug 1748. Settlement of estate. Thos Yerby guardian of Wm. Yerby, orphan of John Yerby. John Yerby, orphan of John Yerby. W.B. 14, p. 207.

YERBY, Thomas. 20 Mar 1756. Rec. 21 May 1756.

Wife: Hannah Yerby. Son: John, Thomas. Daus: Ann Brent and her children; Betty Yerby, Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard.

Exors: Friend, James Kirk and sons Thomas Yerby and John Yerby.

Wits: George Dobson, James Kirk, John Pasquet, Dale Carter. W.B. 15, p. 25?

YERBY, Hannah. 12 Nov. 1759, Rec. 15 May 1761.

Sons: Thomas & John Yerby. Daus: Ann Brent and her dau. Judy Brent; Elizabeth's two daus., Sarah & Milly; Hannah Edwards, Mary Hubbard, Eliza Yerby, dec., two children.

Exors: Sons, Thomas & John

Wits: Dale Carter and Augustine Carter. W. B. 16, p. 145

Division of estate. <sup>Y?</sup> Thomas Yerby, Ann Brent, Mr. Jno Yerby's children, Mr. Jno Jerby, Mrs. Hannah Edwards, Mr. Joseph Hubbard's Children. 19 June 1761. W. B. 16, p. 231.

YERBY, George. 14 Aug 1764. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Wife: Elizabeth. Son: George Yerby and his children. Gr. son: George Woodbridge Yerby, son of my son Jno Yerby. Gr. dau: Amy Yerby, dau of my dau. Judith Kirk. Daus: Mary Yerby, and Betty (Woodbridge) Steptoe & her children. Son: John Yerby.

Exors: Wife and my 2 cousins Wm. Yerby and his brother John Yerby.

Wits: Thomazin x (her mark) Hathaway, Elmore Dogget, Dale Carter. WB 18, p. 42

*Cathelia - my maiden name is Hubbard*

YEARBY, GEORGE, Dec. Rec. 15 July 1765.

Will Presented by Eliza Yerby, one of the executors and proved by oath of Dale Carter and Elmore Doggett. W.B. 17, p. 147.  
Geo. Phillips who intermarried with Mary Yerby orphan of Geo. Yerby, Dec. WB 17, p. 172

YERBY, George, appraisement. 15 July 1765. Rec. 10 Sept. 1765. WB 18, p. 51

YERBY, George. Division of estate. 18 Nov 1765. Rec. 21 July 1766.  
George Phillips given his wife's part. W.B. 17, p. 63.

YERBY, ELIZABETH 15 Sept 1770. Rec. 19 Mar 1772.

Sons: John & George Yerby land in Richmond Co., which descended to me by the death of Capt. John Woodbridge, and also lands in Fairfax, Dinwiddie & Brunswick Cos., all of which lands descended to my by the death of sd Woodbridge. Daus: Mary Phillips, Nancy Kelly, Sarah Gibson. Gr.children: Mary Kirk, Judith Kirk, Eliza Kirk & William Kirk (to be in the hands of Capt. James Kirk). Gr. sons: John Steptoe, Wm. Woodbridge Yerby, George phillips. Gr. daus: Eliza Yerby, Eliza Woodbridge Yerby, Nancy Kent Yerby (to have equal share with her mother's children), Judith Yerby Gibson, Amy Davis.

Exs. Sons: George & John Yerby, Capt. James Kirk, George Phillips, Wm. Kelly & Wm. Steptoe.

Wits: Will Dyer, Francis Dyer, John Swinton, John X Angell, John Yerby, Thomas Crowder, Jesse Kelly. W.B. wO, p. 38.

YERBY, Mrs. Elizabeth. Division of est. 13 Jan 1787. Rec. 16 Apr 1787.

Heirs: George Yerby, John Yerby, John Steptoe, Nancy Kelly, Mary Phillips, William Kirk, Mary Kirk, Amy Davis, Elizabeth Kirk, Sarah Gibson, Judith Kirk. By Richard Glascock, Ben Smith & John Fauntleroy. WB 22, p. 143

YERBY, Capt. William, of Parish of Christ Church. 30 May 1785, Rec. 20 Apr 1786.

Wife: Frances. Sons: William, Loddy & Robert Yerby. Daus: Betty Harris and Caty Meredith. Exors: Wife, cousin John Yerby and Wm. Meredith, William Kirk, Ann Kirk. Codicil. 10 Sept. 1785. Loddy Yerby has died since will was written. Wits: William Kirk, Ann Kirk, Sally Lee Schofield. WB 22, p. 121

Appraisal. WB 22, p. 130

YERBY, John, of Parish of Christ Church. 18 Feb 1777. Rec. 15 May 1777.

Dau: Caty born of my wife before we were married to have equal part of estate except land.

Exs: Friends: John Yerby & brother Wm. Yerby.

Wits: Wm. Brent, Wm. Schofield, Isaac Pitman. W.B. 20, p. 112.

Jan 1782. Division of estate between widow & Charles Purcill who intermarried with Joannah dau. of sd dec., and Richard Yerby, James Yerby & Jesse Yerby, Orphans of sd Deceased. WB 20, p. 221.

"Old note  
Yerby"



I need a copy  
of these records

YARBROUGH (cont.)

Record.

Priscilla m. Edward Thacker.  
Sara m. \_\_\_\_\_ Pollard.

YARBROUGH

John m. 21 Oct., 1762, Bershaba Harris, dau. of William. Sur. William Moriwether. Thomas Gregg Yarbrugh gave consent to son's marriage. Goochland Co. Mar. Bond.

YARDLEY (See YEARDLEY)

Frances m. Adam Thorowgood.

Francis, Col., m. Dec., 1647, Sarah (Offley) Thorowgood Gookin, d. 1657, widow 1st of Capt. Adam Thorowgood (d. 1640), 2nd of Capt.

John Gookin (d. bef. Dec., 1647). 4W(1)170. See Francis Yeardley.

George, d. 1627, Va.; m. Temperance Flowerdew. She m. (2) Capt. Francis West. 2T115; 6T118. See George Yeardley.

Richard m. 12 Jan., 1790, Hannah Jameson, spinster. Sur. Alexander Jameson. Albemarle Co. Mar. Bond.

Rose m. Thomas Ryding.

YARNELL

Mordecai I m. (1) \_\_\_\_\_; m. (2) Mary Roberts. Joliffe, p. 93.

Mordecai II, son of Mordecai and (2) Mary (Roberts), m. 5 April, 1775, Phoeby Joliffe, b. 12 Feb., 1758, Frederick Co., dau. of William and Lydia (Hollingsworth); rem. to Wheeling, Va., after 8 March, 1780. Joliffe, p. 93.

YARRATT

Adam m. bef. Aug., 1678, Rachel Rhodes, sis. of Augustine. Proven by Court Record of that date, Northumberland Co.

YARRET

Peter m. 25 Nov., 1756, Mary Perrue, both in Manikentown. Douglas Reg., p. 2.

YARRETT

Elizabeth m. John Murry.

Katherine m. Henry Wiggs.

YARRINGTON

Frances m. James Burton.

John m. 23 July, 1752, Mary Bryant. Sur. Benjamin Rhodes. Middlesex Co. Mar. Bond.

Judith m. James Brown.

Massey m. 13 Sept., 1720, Anne Chowning. Christ Church, p. 163.

Oliver m. 15 July, 1785, Elizabeth Ware. Christ Church, p. 204.

Vincent m. 5 Nov., 1795, Elizabeth B. Stiffe. Christ Church, p. 302.

YARROW

Mary m. Edmund Day.

YATES

\_\_\_\_\_ m. John Robinson (1st wife).

Abnor m. 31 Dec., 1795, Clara Smith by Rev. William Mason, Baptist. Culpeper Co. Ministers' Returns.

Anne m. Robert Spratt.

Bartholomew m. 11 May, 1769, Anne Daniel. Christ Church, p. 198.

She, dau. of Robert and Lucy (Daniel). 12T209.

Bartholomew m. bef. 1808, Sally Catlett, dau. of John of Gloucester Co., whose will, prov. 4 July, 1808, mentioned "Bartholomew Yates,

## YEARDLEY (cont.)

Sarah m. John Powell.  
 Sarah ( ) m. John Watts.  
 Temperance ( ) m. (2) Francis West.

## YEATES

John, b. 1751, Culpeper Co.; d. 14 Jan., 1847; served in Rev. War from Halifax Co.; m. 1780, Elizabeth Chandler. Wilcoxson, p. 418.  
 Rachel Murray Beverley m. Thomas Cooke.  
 Susanna m. Gabriel Smith.  
 Susannah m. John Bohannon.

## YEATMAN

John m. 15 Dec., 1792, Lucy Patty. Caroline Co. Mar. Record.

## YEGER

Samuel m. 12 April, 1791, Mary Hill by Rev. John Lasly. Louisa Co. Mar. Record.

## YELTON

James m. 13 Nov., 1743, Isabell Hinson. OPR.

## YEO

George m. 1719/20, Ellinor Boswell. Elizabeth City Co. Mar. Record.  
 George, Jr., d. ca 1745; m. 1719/20, Elinor ( ) Brough Boswell, widow 1st of Coleman Brough, 2nd of Capt. William Boswell. 9W(1)125.  
 Also given as Elizabeth. 9W(1)125.  
 Leonard, Col., m. Rebecca ( ) Moryson, widow of Col. Charles. Winston, p. 325.  
 Rebecca ( ) m. (2) Charles Moryson; m. (3) Col. John Lear (2nd wife).

~~YERBY~~

\_\_\_\_\_ m. Elijah Perciful.  
 Capt. of Frederick Co. m. Margaret Fauntleroy, dau. of Griffin Murdock and Ann (Belfield) Fauntleroy. Jones, p. 174.  
 Betty m. \_\_\_\_\_ Harris.  
 Betty Woodbridge m. \_\_\_\_\_ Steptos.  
 Caty m. \_\_\_\_\_ Meredith.  
 George m. (2) May, 1790, Elizabeth Rust. 11W(2)120.  
 George m. bef. 1784, Elizabeth Meredith, dau. of John, whose will, dated 27 March, 1784, and est. sett. May, 1784, both in Lancaster Co., prove it.  
 George m. bef. 1789, Elizabeth Pinckard, dau. of Robert, bro. of James Pinckard, whose will, dated 9 Nov., 1789, Lancaster Co., proves the marriage.  
 George, Jr., m. bef. 1762, Sally Gibson, dau. of William, whose will, dated 6 March, 1752, and est. sett., 17 Sept., 1762, both in Lancaster Co., prove the marriage.  
 Hannah m. \_\_\_\_\_ Edwards.  
 Hannah m. John Edwards.  
 Joannah m. Charles Purcill.  
 John m. bef. 1758, Sarah Simmons, dau. of John, whose est. sett. of that date, Lancaster Co., proves it.  
 John m. bef. 1760, Mary Hutchings, dau. of William, whose est. sett. of that date, and will of William Hutchings, Jr., 1770, both in Lancaster Co., prove the marriage.  
 Judith m. William Parrott (or Parrett).  
 Judith m. \_\_\_\_\_ Kirt

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

Husband's Full Name John Yarbrough

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Date Day Month Year City, Town or Place County or Province, etc. State or Country Add. Info. on Husband

Estate Settlement of	Birth						
John Yerby, Lancaster	Chr'nd						
Co. Va.	Mar.						
	Death	ca1778			Lancaster, Co., Va.		
	Burial						

Places of Residence

Occupation Church Affiliation Military Rec.

Other wives, if any, No. (1) etc. Make separate sheet for each one: Mary Hutchings before 1760

His Father Thomas Yerby Mother's Maiden Name Hannah Doggett or Deg

Wife's Full Maiden Name Sarah Simmons

Wife's Date Day Month Year City, Town or Place County or Province, etc. State or Country Add. Info. on Wife

	Birth						
	Chr'nd						
	Death						
	Burial						

Rea Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

76024

Complete Ophelia Kessler Places of Residence

Address Box 261 Occupation if other than spouse Church Affiliation

City, State Newcastle, Tex. Other husbands, if any, No. (1) etc. Make separate sheet for each one

Date 7-12-1987 76372 Her Father John Simmons Mother's Maiden Name

Sex Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth) Children's Date Day Month Year City, Town or Place County or Province, etc. State or Country Add. Info. on Child

1	F.	Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	before 1778				
	<u>Elijah Perciful</u>	Death					
		Burial					
2	<u>Jonnah</u>	Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	before 1782				
	<u>Charles Purcil</u>	Death					
		Burial					
3	<u>WILLIAM YERBY</u>	Birth	1728				
	Full Name of Spouse* <u>McTyre</u>	Mar.			Lancaster Co., Va.		
	<u>Frances Margaret</u>	Death					
		Burial					
4		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
5		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
6		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
7		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
8		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
9		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
10		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					

\* If married more than once, each marriage should be listed on a separate sheet for additional children, other spouses, etc.

Form No. 10 (Revised 1983) by The Everton Publishers, Inc.  
 P.O. Box 114, Logan, Utah 84301  
 GENEOLOGICAL BUREAU, used for a fee outside the  
 U.S. and full description of many genealogical sites.

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

YERBY, John. 16 Feb 1778. Rec. 17 July 1778.

Elijah Perciful, possessed with his wif's part of her dec. father, John Yerby's estate. W.B. 20, p. 141.

YERBY, John, dec'd. Mar. 1784 Court. Rec. 17 July 1784.

Elijah Percifull, admr. Jas. Yerby, orphan, John Hutching former guardian. Apprs.; Elias Edwards, John Miller, James Pinckard. WB 22, p. 32.

YERBY, Jesse (minor) Ap. 1785. Rec. 22 July 1785.

Account of Wm. Yerby former guardian of Jesse Yerby, orphan of John Yerby, dec. & possess of Richard Yerby, Present guardian. W.B. 22, p93.

YERBY, James. Appraisal. Rec. 21 Apr. 1788.

By James Pinckard; John Yerby, Elias Edmonds. W.B. 22, p. 182.

YERBY, John. 16 Feb 1778. Rec. 17 July 1778.

Elijah Perciful, possessed with his wif's part of her dec. father, John Yerby's estate. W.B. 20, p. 141.

YERBY, John, dec'd. Mar. 1784 Court. Rec. 17 July 1784.

Elijah Percifull, admr. Jas. Yerby, orphan, John Hutching former guardian. Apprs.; Elias Edwards, John Miller, James Pinckard. WB 22, p. 32.

YERBY, Jesse (minor) Ap. 1785. Rec. 22 July 1785.

Account of Wm. Yerby former guardian of Jesse Yerby, orphan of John Yerby, dec. & possess of Richard Yerby, Present guardian. W.B. 22, p. 93.

YERBY, James. Appraisal. Rec. 21 Apr. 1788.

By James Pinckard; John Yerby, Elias Edmonds. W.B. 22, p. 182.

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Richard Yerby

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Hb
Birth					
Chr'nd					
Mar.	before 1791				
Death					
Burial					

**Places of Residence**

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Rec. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Make separate sheet for each mar. \_\_\_\_\_

His Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Judith George

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on W
Birth					
Chr'nd					
Death					
Burial					

Rea Donohue  
 R 2, Box 111  
 Breckenridge, TX 76024

x. 76924

Compile **Ophelia Kessler**

**Places of Residence**

Address **Box 261** \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_  
 City, State **Newcastle, Tex.** \_\_\_\_\_  
 Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Make separate sheet for each mar. \_\_\_\_\_

Date \_\_\_\_\_ Her Father **Benjamin George** \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name **Catherine**

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
1		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
2		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
3		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
4		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
5		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
6		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
7		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
8		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
9		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
10		Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					

63

Form AL Copyright 1953 by The Empire Publishing, Inc. P.O. Box 111, Lewis, N.Y. Publishers of THE GENEOLOGICAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue with Map and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.



Date of birth: Richard Yarbrough

Date of death: \_\_\_\_\_

IN HOUSEHOLD OR: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males		Females	
	To 16	16&up	0-10	10-16
1790-CoCamden Dist.St. NameFairfield Co., S.C. 1800-Co. St.	1	3		
1810-Co. St.				
1820-Co. St.				

IN HOUSEHOLD-OF- Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males						Females						
	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100&up
1830-Co. St.													
1840-Co. St.													

Dwelling #	Family #	Head of family	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation	Value of real estate	Value of personal estate	Place of birth	Married this yr	School this yr.	Can't r. or wr.	Deaf, blind.

1860 - County: \_\_\_\_\_

State: \_\_\_\_\_

Post office: \_\_\_\_\_



Ophelia Kessler  
Box 261  
Newcastle, Tex 76372

Rex Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

MARRIAGES OF SOME VIRGINIA RESIDENTS

1607 - 1800

Series I

Volume 2

Compiled and Published  
by

Dorothy Ford Wulfeck, 51 Park Ave., Naugatuck, Conn.

1963

Ophelia Kessler  
Box 261  
Newcastle, Tex. 76372

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

## PULLY

Robert m. 28 Aug., 1748, Mary Thomson. OPR.

Sally m. Hugh Wallace, Jr.

## PULTON

Samuel m. 30 Dec., 1698, Sarah ( ) Tanner. Henrico Parish.

## PUMMEL

James m. 10 Aug., 1799, Rachel Davis. Rockingham Co. Wayland, p. 11.

## PUMPHREY

Elizabeth m. Morthough (or Mortbrough) McCaboy (or Macaboy).

## PUNCH

Page, d. 1726/7; m. Elizabeth (Branch) Goode, widow of Robert and dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Archer). She m. (3) Edward Curd, Sr., d. 1742, Henrico Co. 45V401, 410; Curd, p. 1.

## PUPP

Abraham m. 25 Dec., 1796, Seville Miller. Rockingham Co. Mar. Record.

## PURCELL

Elizabeth m. James Strother.

Gencey m. Robert Nichols.

George m. Margaret Randolph, b. ca 1763, dau. of John and Anne (Osborne); rem. ca 1800 to Mason Co., Ky. 4W(1)136, 202.

James m. 16 June, 1791, Mildred Hall. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.

James, d. 1813, Prince William Co.; served in Rev. War; m. Dowell. DAR No. 71 539.

Margaret m. Daniel Roberts.

Mary m. Newitt Drew.

Patience m. William Exum.

Patrick m. 7 Sept., 1733, Sarah Davis. Christ Church, p. 168.

William m. 12 Dec., 1796, Nancy Parker. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.

## PURCHASE

William m. 3 July, 1775, Anne Moody. St. Paul's.

## PURCIFULL

Thomas m. Letitia ( ) Partor, widow of Shadrach. Proven by Court Suit, 1742, Lancaster Co.

## ✓PURCILL

~~Thomas m. Letitia ( ) Partor, widow of Shadrach. Proven by Court Suit, 1742, Lancaster Co.~~

## PURDEY

Nanney m. Kader Murden.

## PURDIE

Alexander m. 28 Dec., 1772, Peachy Davenport. Sur. Thomas Edwards. York Co. Mar. Bond. She was dau. of Joseph Davenport of Williamsburg and m. (2) William Holt; m. (3) Wills. 7W(1)17.

George m. ~~Robinson~~. A dau. m. 1784, Isle of Wight Co. 1W(1)149; 7W(1)266.

John H. m. 27 Dec., 1794, York Co., Anne Moore. 25V301.

John R., son of George and Mary (Robinson), m. Mary Moore, dau. of Merritt. 7W(1)266.

Mary Robinson m. Cole Digges.

## PUREFY

( ) m. Maj. Matthew Warkelin.

Frances m. (1) Richard Hand; m. (2) William Lowry.

FAMILY GROUP No.

Husband's Full Name **Thomas Hubbard, Thomas Rev.**

This Information Obtained From:

Pioneers of Missouri  
page 400

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth	1722				
Chr'nd					
Mar.					
Death					
Burial					

Places of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Baptist

Military Rec.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each mar.

#1 Anna Brent #3 Anna Yerr  
His Father **Thomas Hubbard** Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name #2 Anna Yerby

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth					
Chr'nd					
Death					
Burial					

Rea Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 78024

Compiler

Places of Residence

Address

Occupation if other than Housewife

Church Affiliation

City, State

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each mar.

Date

Her Father **Thomas of Lancaster** Mother's Maiden Name **Hannah Doggett**

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
		Birth					
	#1 James Hubbard Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.					Settled in Ky.
		Death					
		Burial					
#2	#2 Gilbert Hubbard Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					Settled in Howard Co. Mo.
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
#2	#3 Thomas Hubbard Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					Settled in Washinton Co. Mo.
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
#2	#4 Hill Hubbard Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death	died young				
		Burial					
#2	#5 Estell Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					of Ky.
#3	#6 Jabez Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
#3	#7 Mary Stephenson Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
#3	#8 Asap Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
		Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
		Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					
		Birth					
		Mar.					
		Death					
		Burial					

\*If married more than once list each mar. (1) (2) etc. in order of marriage. Add. info. on children. Use names of children.

Form 41 Copyright 1983 by The Family Publishers, Inc.  
P.O. Box 344, Logan, Utah 84301  
GENERAL HELPERS: Send for a free catalogue with lists and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

*Some Marriages of Va. Esquents  
1607-1800*

HUBBARD (cont.)

Mary m. Arch. Napier.  
 Mathew, will prov. 1745, York Co.; m. 1736, Jane ( ) Ballard,  
 widow of Matthew. 4W(1)204.  
 Matthew of York Co. d. 1667; m. Sibella ( ) Ham, widow of Jeron.  
 She m. (3) Williamsylett. 4W(1)135.  
 Rebecca m. John Edloe (or Edlow).  
 Rebecca m. Col. Littlebury Cocke.  
 Sarah Woron m. James Mitchell.

*See Donofus  
Rt. 2 Box 12  
Bridgewater Va 22804*

\_\_\_\_\_ believed m. bef. 1772, Mary Kirby, dau. of John of Pittsylvania  
 Co., whose will of that date names "dau. Mary Hubbard,"  
 \_\_\_\_\_ m. \_\_\_\_\_ Step, dau. of Joshua, whose will, prov. 27 March, 1783,  
 Orange Co. Orange III:103.  
 Ann m. Col. James Taylor (1st wife).  
 Anne m. Benjamin League.  
 Armistead m. 27 Dec., 1792, Behethelen Strother. Culpeper Co. KCG.  
 Benjamin m. 7 April, 1786, Susannah Gillenton. Halifax Co. Mar.  
 Record.  
 Benjamin, b. 1710, Caroline Co.; d. 1784, King William Co.; m.  
 Elizabeth Todd, b. 1710. DAR No. 75 738.  
 Benjamin m. 13 Oct., 1791, Mary Worsham. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.  
 Betsey m. James Farmer.  
 Betty m. William Sanders.  
 Betty m. \_\_\_\_\_ Saunders.  
 Betty ( ) m. \_\_\_\_\_ Mott.  
 Cater m. 1793, Betsey Durrett. Orange Co. Mar. Record.  
 Elias m. 14 Sept., 1786, Judith George. Wit. Jereboam Hubbard.  
 Lancaster Co. Mar. Record.  
 Elizabeth m. Champion Smith.  
 Elizabeth m. William Mott.  
 Elizabeth m. Champness Smith. (Also given as Champnell Smith.)  
 Elizabeth m. John Edloe.  
 Elizabeth m. James Bennett.  
 Ephraim m. 15 July, 1749, Hannah Edwards. Wit. Thomas Edwards.  
 Lancaster Co. Mar. Record.  
 George m. ca 1744, Judith Crew, dau. of John of Charles City Co.  
 Society of Friends Records. Henrico Co. KCG.  
 James m. bef. 1804, Susannah Moore, dau. of Elizabeth of York Co.,  
 whose will of that date, Williamsburg, proves it.  
 James d. prob. 1789, Sussex Co., son of Matthew and Jane (Clack)  
 Ballard Hubbard; m. Frances Norton. Harllee III:2759.  
 Jerry m. Thomas McWilliams.  
 John m. 22 Dec., 1785, Hannah Reid by James Kerney. Campbell Co.  
 Mar. Record.  
 John m. 31 \_\_\_\_\_, 1763, Elizabeth Clark, both in this parish. Douglas  
 Reg., p. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Joseph m. \_\_\_\_\_ Sept., 1780, Rebecca George. Lancaster Co. Mar. Record.

HUBBARD (cont.)

Judith m. John Bennett.  
 Margaret m. John Cauthon.  
 Mary m. Dr. Thomas Hinde.  
 Mary m. William Colt, Jr.  
 Mary m. John Jones, Sr.  
 Mary m. William Long.  
 Mary m. Joseph Hughes.  
 Mary Todd m. Dr. Thomas Hinde.  
 Mathew of York Co. m. 1736, Jane ( ) Ballard, widow of Matthew.  
 4V360.  
 Moses m. 5 Feb., 1795, Sarah Word. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.  
 Moses m. 23 March, 1726/7, Sarah Lowry. St. Paul's - Stafford Co.  
 Nancy m. William Bagby.  
 Nancy m. Alec Chearning.  
 Nancy m. John Mullins.  
 Nat m. Sept., 1796, Sarah Hix by Charles Cobbs. Campbell Co. Mar.  
 Record.  
 Rebecca m. (1) Henry Soane; m. (2) Littleberry Cocke.  
 Robert m. 15 April, 1799, Polly Winfrey. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.  
 Samuel m. 31 Oct., 1791, Patience Hurt. Halifax Co. Mar. Record.  
 Samuel, b. 1757, Va.; d. there, 1820; served in Rev. War; m. (1)  
 \_\_\_\_\_ Stone. DAR No. 81 105.  
 Sarah m. Thomas Cauthon.  
 Sarah H. m. Thomas Hargrave.  
 Taliaferro m. 5 June, 1797, Abby Gibson. Culpeper Co. Mar. Record.  
 Thomas m. 31 March, 1775, Rachel Street, both in this parish.  
 Douglas Reg., p. 17.  
 Thomas m. 29 Oct., 1794, Sally Strother. Culpeper Co. Mar. Record.  
 Thomas m. 2 Jan., 1783, Ann Yopp. Sur. Charles Hubbard. Lancaster  
 Co. Mar. Bond.  
 William m. bef. 1787, \_\_\_\_\_ Yopp, dau. of William, whose est. sett.  
 April, 1787, Lancaster Co., proves it.  
 William m. 3 Jan., 1785, Judith Yopp. Wit. James Curles, John  
 Doggett. Lancaster Co. Mar. Record.  
 William m. 17 Mary, 1756, Elizabeth Footmar. Lancaster Co. Mar.  
 Record.  
 William, Col., of Charlotte Co., m. Frances Thurston, b. 20 March,  
 1752, dau. of Col. John and Sarah (Minn). 4W(1)181.

HUBBERD

Edmund m. 30 Oct., 1785, Anne Scott. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

HUBBERT

Elizabeth m. John Dowdy.

HUBERD

Katherine m. Thomas Eallard.

HUBERT

Margaret m. John Travis.

HUCHIN

## DOGGETT (cont.)

Elizabeth m. Leonard Young (2nd wife).  
 Elizabeth m. Philip Stroud.  
 Elizabeth m. John Carver.  
 Elmore m. 21 Jan., 1779, Mary Ann Hammonds. Sur. Spencer George.  
 Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Elmore m. 30 March, 1785, Elizabeth Roberts. Sur. William Doggett.  
 Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 George m. 19 Jan., 1795, Judith Davis. Sur. John Hill. Lancaster  
 Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Hannah m. Thomas Yerby.  
 Hannah m. Thomas Chowning.  
 Hannah ( ) m. William Wiblin.  
 James m. 17 Nov., 1795, Betsy Doggett. Sur. Peter Tankersly. Lan-  
 caster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Jeremiah m. bef. 1774, Mary Overstreet, dau. of Richard, whose will  
 1774, and est. sett., 1776, Lancaster Co., proves it.  
 John, Jr., m. 17 Aug., 1795, Judith Longwith. Sur. John Longwith.  
 Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Mary m. Samuel Yopp, Jr.  
 Mary ( ) m. John McTyre.  
 Mary Ann m. William Doggett.  
 Mary M. ( ) m. McTyre.  
 Richard m. 30 July, 1755, Rhoda Evans, who was admx of est. of James  
 Evans. Kegley, p. 106.  
 Susanna m. Charles Morgan.  
 William, the younger, m. 18 Sept., 1787, Catherine Dunaway. Sur.  
 Robert Angell. Lancaster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 William m. 15 Sept., 1785, Judith Robb. Sur. James Kelly. Lan-  
 caster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 William m. 16 June, 1785, Sarah George. Sur. Moses George. Lan-  
 caster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 William m. 3 Aug., 1779, Mary Ann Doggett. Sur. John Doggett. Lan-  
 caster Co. Mar. Bond.  
 Winifred ( ) m. Thomas Mott.

## DOHANAY

Milly m. Elijah Ballard.

## DOHARTY

Rebecca m. William Doderidge.

## DOHENEY

Peggy m. Francis Collins.

## DOHERTY

George, b. 1749; d. 1833; on pension roll, 1831, Jefferson Co. Va.  
 for Va. service; m. Priscilla Goforth. DAR No. 31 415.  
 July Ann m. Epr. Doly.

## DOHHODY

Jane m. John Smith.

## DOHONY

Mary m. Gideon Underwood.  
 Peggy m. Francis Collins.

## DOLAL

Mary m. Erach Benson.

DO

Jenny m. William Brown.

DO

Sarah m. John Davis.

DO

Benjamin m. 19 July, 1786, Mary Core. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.  
 Betty m. Charles Core.

Catherine m. Isaac Dolby.

Esther m. John James.

Isaac m. 25 May, 1798, Catherine Dolby. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

Isaac m. 14 Aug., 1759, Peggy Matthews, dau. of John Custis Matthews.  
 Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

John m. 10 Oct., 1769, Keziah Westerhouse. Northampton Co. Mar.  
 Record.

John m. 25 Feb., 1769, Susanna Jacob, dau. of Pierce. Northampton Co.  
 Mar. Record.

Joseph m. 19 May, 1764, Jane ( ) Luke. Northampton Co. Mar. Re-  
 cord.

Rebecca m. Arthur Simpkins.

Rebecca m. William Roy.

Rebecca m. George Pierson.

Thomas m. 8 June, 1795, Priscilla Rogers. Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

Thomas, Jr., m. 19 Aug., 1772, Margaret Eaze, dau. of John, dec'd.  
 Northampton Co. Mar. Record.

DO

Larry m. Luther Morgan.

Larry m. Robert McDowell.

DO

Elizabeth m. Samuel Efford.

William m. 14 Dec., 1796, Annaly Montgomery. Sur. James Montgomery.  
 Westmoreland Co. Mar. Bond.

DO

John m. bef. Nov., 1772, Elizabeth Mallory, dau. of John, whose will  
 that date, Orange Co., proves it.

DO

Elizabeth m. James Dollins.

John m. 9 March, 1792, Elizabeth Dollins. Sur. John Wood. Albe-  
 marle Co. Mar. Bond.

Rebecca m. Jacob Crow.

Rebecca m. 1789, Elizabeth Hensley. Orange Co. Mar. Record.

Rebecca m. Henry Menefee.

Rebecca m. Eleanor "Nelly" Brockman, dau. of William and Elizabeth  
 ( ) of Albemarle. Orange III:110.

DO

Elizabeth m. John Dickenson.

John m. 1787, Susanna Garth. Sur. Richard Durrett. Albemarle Co.  
 Mar. Bond.

John ( ) m. John Thurston.

DO

John m. 13 March, 1786, July Ann Doherty by Rev. John Brown. Augusta  
 Co. Ministers' Returns.

## Lancaster County

October 5, 1721, Charles Burges and Frances, daughter of Anne Fox  
 September 4, 1722, Ezekiel Gilbert, York Co., and Winefred, daughter of Robert Gibson  
 February 2, 1717, Thomas Yerby and Hannah Degges  
 November 2, 1721, William Keene and Mrs. Elizabeth Ball  
 May 2, 1727, Joseph Chinn and Mrs. Elizabeth Ball  
 August 24, 1719, Simon Sallard and Blanche Kelley  
 October 11, 1727, Isaac White and Mary Ann Ewell  
 March 14, 1723, William Cammell and Sarah Shelley  
 March 16, 1717, Nicholas Hack of Northumberland Co., and Eliz. Howson. Consent of Sarah Ball to daughter Eliz. Howson's marriage  
 October 11, 1720, Isaac Bush and Hannah Sammon  
 November 10, 1722, Leonard Howson and Ann Fleet  
 December 16, 1717, Wm. Sydnor and Rachael Davenport  
 January 7, 1723-24, Wm. Brent and Margaret Haynes  
 December 21, 1723, Samuel Raine and Hagar, daughter of John Davis  
 October 14, 1723, John Selden and Mrs. Sarah Ball  
 November 13, 1722, Thos. Hunton and Mary Curile  
 August 23, 1723, John Rogers and Jane Walker, widow  
 May 20, 1727, Robert Biscoe and Eliz., daughter of Henry Lawson  
 July 11, 1719, Richard Chichester, Esq., and Ann, widow of Wm. Fox  
 September 8, 1724, Samuel Milehan and Martha Gardner  
 January 13, 1717, Thos. Carpenter and Mary Nichols  
 March 8, 1726, Joseph Brosier and Mary Harris  
 ——— 13, 1725, John Selden and Sarah, daughter of Richard Ball  
 December 16, 1724, Capt. Wm. Balendine and Mary Ann Ewell  
 May 5, 1724, Christopher Garlington and Eliz. Conway  
 February 17, 1723, Wm. Ball, Jr., and Mrs. Margaret Ball

August 4, 1722, Thomas Edwards and Sarah Swan  
 April 13, 1720, George Glasscock and Judith, daughter of Wm. Ball  
 September 30, 1726, Hugh Brent and Eliza Morris  
 November 25, 1717, Samuel Ball and Anne Tayloe  
 June 12, 1727, John Steptoe, Jr., and Johanna, daughter of Joan Lawson  
 August 12, 1724, Mark Bannerman and Katherine Barker  
 ——— —, 1717, Christopher Stevens and Eliz. Armes  
 March 1, 1724, William Sydnor and Catherine Taylor  
 July 2, 1722, John Brown and Eliz. James  
 October 16, 1727, Wm., son of Wm. Montague and Mrs. Hannah Ball, daughter of Sarah Ball  
 December 10, 1718, William Miller and Martha Taylor  
 May 18, 1717, Richard Harrison and Ann Reade  
 February 6, 1718, Jerome Pasquet and Lycia King  
 July 26, 1727, James Brent and Catherine Martin  
 June 26, 1722, Capt. Robert Galbraith and Margaret Carter  
 June 11, 1724, John Loyal and Mary Taylor, daughter of Ann Burke  
 November 8, 1721, Charles Lee of Wiccocomico, Northumberland Co., and Mrs. Eliz. Pinkard  
 November 16, 1724, Bryan Phillips and Eliza Stott  
 August 10, 1724, James Carter and Mary Brent  
 September 22, 1724, Denis McCarthy and Sarah Ball, daughter of Wm. Ball  
 January 14, 1723-4, Thomas Chilton and Winifred, daughter of Judith King  
 June 28, 1723, William Hobson and Judith Fleet  
 August 14, 1724, Eaton Reeves and Priscilla Palmer  
 May 24, 1727, David Ball and Ellen, daughter of George Heale  
 October 17, 1723, Presley Cox and Mary, daughter of Henry Fleet  
 February 10, 1717, Wm. Nash and Ann Kirk  
 November 1, 1718, Wm. Fleet and Ann Jones  
 July 22, 1734, Wm. Heale and Judith Swan  
 October 26, 1739, Chichester Chinn and Agatha Thornton  
 September 21, 1737, Griffin Fauntleroy, Jr., and Mrs. Judith Heale  
 November 15, 1737, Thomas Hunton and Ann Wall  
 July 3, 1734, Richard Chichester and Ellen, daughter of Wm. Ball  
 April 9, 1735, Wm. Brent and Letitia Wale



## Surry County

January 4, 1781, William Irby and Jane Edwards  
 December 26, 1780, Jesse Cocks and Rebecca Ker  
 September 10, 1780, Benjamin Ellis and Martha Eisby  
 September 1, 1780, Samuel Thomas and Katherine Carrell  
 June 27, 1780, Benjamin Barham and Frances Phillips  
 June 27, 1780, James Dowell and Harriet Stewart  
 June 24, 1780, John Owen Wallace and Elizabeth Bennett  
 May 20, 1780, Job Judkins and May Rowell  
 April 8, 1780, Henry Crofford and Jane White  
 March 16, 1780, George Barlow and Mary Lancaster  
 February 23, 1780, M. Smith and Martha Grantham  
 February 7, 1780, Ward Putney and Eliz. Goodman Collins,  
 daughter of William  
 December 14, 1779, William Evans and Rebecca Dreer  
 November 9, 1779, Joseph Hart and Harriet Barby  
 October 16, 1779, Andrew Adamson and Sally Burn  
 September 8, 1779, Isham Inman and Mary Gibbons  
 July 13, 1779, Stephen Collier and Nancy Hills  
 April 26, 1779, Edward Dudley and Annie Holt  
 January 3, 1775, Francis ——— and Harriet Cocke  
 March 13, 1775, Joel Boyton and Sarah Grantham  
 February 13, 1775, Benjamin Bell and Edith Beabe  
 February 17, 1775, William Mitchell and Elizabeth Hodges  
 February 16, 1775, Henry Mooring and May Smith  
 January 24, 1775, Richard Yarborough and Sarah Withers

## Amelia County

January 24, 1760, Henry Anderson and Martha Cocke  
 March 4, 1768, Robert Anderson and Jane Foster  
 April 28, 1768, Polly Anderson and ——— Goode (of Prince  
 Edward County)  
 March 28, 1776, Elizabeth Anderson and Stephen Farmer  
 July 10, 1779, Nancy Anderson and George Robertson  
 September 9, 1782, Rilla Anderson and Robert Burt  
 August 20, 1783, Elizabeth Anderson and Elkanah Ecols  
 September 20, 1783, James Anderson and Sally Bayley  
 October 27, 1783, Edith Cobb Anderson and Edward Booker  
 December 12, 1784, Nancy Anderson (daughter of Elizabeth) and  
 John Tabb  
 November 17, 1784, Worsham Anderson and Misamcot Knight  
 (daughter of Charles)  
 December 27, 1787, Catherine Anderson (daughter of Henry) and  
 Fred Jones  
 May 17, 1787, Susan Anderson (daughter of Charles) and John  
 Walton  
 May 17, 1787, Matthew Anderson and Martha Dicer  
 March 30, 1787, Dorothy Anderson (daughter of Henry) and John  
 Ward  
 August 27, 1787, Elizabeth Anderson and Daniel Wilson  
 December 23, 1788, Ann Pauline Anderson and William Powell  
 January 10, 1789, Frances Anderson and Daniel Versen  
 May 1, 1790, ——— Anderson and Sally Anderson Blackburn  
 August —, 1796, Ann Anderson and Mead Wilson  
 August 3, 1778, Mary Angell and John Baldwin  
 ———, 1783, John Angell and Elizabeth Hendley  
 ———, 1789, Elizabeth Angell and William Gaudier  
 December 26, 1792, Robert J. Angell and Judith Roberts  
 February 8, 1760, John Archer and Elizabeth Townes  
 February 22, 1776, Henry Archer and Mary Randolph  
 November 25, 1767, Elizabeth Archer and James Powell Cocke

December —, 1768, John Archer and Anne Hall  
 April 11, 1767, Martha Field Archer and Christian Coker  
 May 14, 1782, Judith Archer and William Bentley  
 October 22, 1782, Field Archer and Frances (daughter of Brand)  
 Tanner  
 December 14, 1784, John Archer and Ann Bott  
 April 2, 1790, Polly Archer and Justance Hall  
 March 3, 1791, William Archer and Prudence (daughter of James)  
 Callicott  
 June 19, 1794, Richard Archer and Nancy Chastain Coker  
 July —, 1799, P. F. Archer and Judith E. Coker  
 October —, 1792, Samuel Baskerville and Statira Booker  
 May 1, 1776, Robert Bott and Mary Wills (daughter of Lawrence)  
 September —, 1761, Mary Bentley and Edward Booker  
 December —, 1760, John Bently and Judith Cobbs  
 April 17, 1776, Judith Bently and Joseph Eggleston  
 May 14, 1775, Rachel Bently (daughter of Samuel) and Hyde  
 Saunders  
 May 12, 1762, William Bibb and Hannah Booker  
 October 22, 1761, Peter Bland and Judith Booker  
 December 16, 1779, Clara Bland and Robert Bellamy of Prince  
 George  
 March 7, 1786, Edward Bland and Lettice Jones  
 April 8, 1758, Robert Bolling (of Dinwiddie) and Mary Marshall  
 Tabb  
 December 24, 1782, Alexander Bolling and Mary Pryor (daughter  
 of John)  
 February 16, 1786, Thomas Tabb Bolling and S. Peyton (daughter  
 of J.)  
 December 5, 1756, Purify Booker and Stephen Hardaway  
 ——— 1761, Judith Booker and Peter Bland  
 June 23, 1763, Richard Booker and Martha Robertson  
 June 27, 1763, Ann Booker and James Hill  
 December 4, 1764, John Booker and Susan (daughter of John)  
 Pride  
 September 5, 1760, Martha Booker (widow) and James Taylor  
 April 18, 1767, Mary M. P. Booker and James Henderson  
 May 14, 1768, William (son of William) Booker and Edith (daugh-  
 ter of George) Booker  
 April 17, 1769, Mary Booker and Leonard Meathan  
 July 27, 1777, Jean Booker and Robert Henderson

November 13, 1778, Elizabeth (ward of Rd.) Booker and Joseph  
 Scott  
 October 28, 1779, Elizabeth Booker and Burton Hudson  
 December 20, 1780, Sarah Booker and John Childress  
 January —, 1781, Edward Booker and Mary Pride  
 January 28, 1781, Frances Booker and James Hill  
 August 18, 1783, E. Booker and Mary Hudson  
 January 3, 1782, Grace Booker and John Walthall  
 October 18, 1783, Kitty Booker and John Ormstreet  
 December 25, 1784, Samuel Booker and Martha Munford (daugh-  
 ter of James)  
 December 27, 1784, Robert Booker and Jane Hudson  
 February 4, 1785, Samuel Booker and Rachel Jones  
 February 22, 1787, Pinkham Davis Booker and Martha P. Pride  
 May 24, 1787, Gracey Booker and Absalom Farmer  
 April 4, 1790, Martha Booker and Samuel Ford  
 December —, 1791, Judith Booker and Blackburn Hughes  
 September —, 1792, Rachel Mannott Booker and James Turner  
 October —, 1793, Mary Booker and Granville Moody  
 February —, 1796, Richard Booker and Sarah Cobbs  
 January —, 1797, Mary Booker and Moses Ormstreet  
 July —, 1798, Judith Booker and Jesse Mosby  
 January —, 1798, Hyde Booker and Moses Overton  
 May —, 1798, Ann Booker and John W. Selden  
 September —, 1780, Davis Booker and Sarah Booker  
 January —, 1799, Daniel Booker and Mary Winston  
 July 16, 1764, Edward Brand and Lucy Finney  
 September 20, 1764, William Brand and Judith Scott  
 March 24, 1785, Peter Brand and Judith Jones (daughter of John)  
 November 5, 1787, Edward Brand and Martha (daughter of  
 Miles Bott)  
 December 20, 1788, Obedience Brand and John Wilkinson  
 December 26, 1789, Thomas Brand and Nancy Clements (daugh-  
 ter of John)  
 October 28, 1791, William Brand and ——— (daughter of James  
 Callicott)  
 December —, 1792, Thomas Brand and Mary Walker  
 September —, 1793, William Broda and Ann Brooking  
 August —, 1795, Frances Brooking (daughter of V. Brooking) and  
 Archer Robertson, Jr.  
 June 2, 1790, W. Cameron and Elizabeth Coker

January 28, 1769, William Claiborne and Mary (daughter of James Williamson)  
 April 4, 1786, Ward Claiborne and Nancy Butler  
 December —, 1799, Kate Claiborne and Lewis Hood  
 December —, 1796, John Claiborne and Kitty Hamblen  
 April 14, 1767, John C. Cobb and Rachel Smith  
 December 8, 1768, Samuel Cobb and Elizabeth Munford  
 June 24, 1791, Edith Cobb and Francis Asselin  
 February —, 1796, Sarah Cobb and Richard Booker  
 December —, 1757, Agnes Coker and Charles Hamlin  
 November 28, 1759, Martha Coker and Theophilus Lacy of Halifax  
 February 4, 1762, Elizabeth (daughter of John Coker) and Gideon Rucker  
 December 24, 1764, Stephen Coker and Amey Jones (daughter of Richard)  
 February 3, 1759, Elizabeth Coker and John Cross  
 February 6, 1781, Thomas Coker and Margaret Jones  
 March 28, 1789, Anne Coker and Freeman Jordan  
 June 24, 1790, Mary Coker and William Coker Ellis  
 June —, 1794, Elizabeth Coker and William Cannon  
 September 27, 1764, James Coker and Mary Lewis  
 December 24, 1784, James Coker and Ann Ford  
 Thomas Cook and Martha Vaughan (daughter of Robert)  
 April 16, 1785, Sylvia Cook and Joel Motley  
 February 24, 1779, Mary Eggleston and Benjamin Ward  
 September 13, 1774, Ann Eggleston and Daniel Hardway  
 November 21, 1783, Robert Eggleston and Judith Moulson  
 February 23, 1788, Joseph Eggleston and Sally (daughter of Everard) Meade  
 November 29, 1790, Elizabeth Eggleston and Samuel Farrar  
 November 25, 1790, George Eggleston and Elizabeth Moran  
 March —, 1756, Gerrard Ellyson and Elizabeth Ford  
 January —, 1785, Martha Epes and Charles Tily  
 January 24, 1786, Mary Epes and Francis Fitzgerald  
 December 23, 1788, Thomas Epes and Kate Williams (daughter of Thomas)  
 January —, 1793, John Epes and Martha Allen  
 February 28, 1760, Elizabeth Finney and Thomas Brand Wilson  
 January 26, 1766, Martha Finney and Edward Haskins  
 July 6, 1764, Lucy Finney and Edward Brand

January —, 1764, Mary Page Finney and Brand Tanner  
 February 28, 1776, Ann Finney and Daniel Wilson, Jr.  
 March 12, 1777, Fanny Finney and William Osborne  
 February 24, 1785, John Finney and Sarah Chappel  
 December —, 1789, Hannah Finney and John Walker  
 March —, 1797, John Finney and Nancy Garland  
 May 14, 1782, Mary Giles (daughter of William) and Samuel Jones  
 April 14, 1782, Amey Giles (daughter of William) and Benjamin Moseley  
 April 20, 1787, William Giles and Rebecca W. Mason  
 March —, 1797, William B. Giles and Martha Payton (daughter of Joseph Tabb)  
 November 28, 1769, William Gooch and Henrietta Maud (daughter of Charles Irby)  
 November 20, 1767, John Gooch and Judith Radford  
 November 21, 1757, Elizabeth (daughter of Leland) Greenhill and John Leigh  
 November 10, 1768, Pascal Greenhill and Ann Ward (daughter of Henry)  
 December 12, 1763, Lettice Greenhill and ——— Jones  
 September 17, 1778, Sarah Greenhill and Peter Randolph  
 June 24, 1780, William Greenhill and Elizabeth (daughter of Benjamin) Ward  
 February 5, 1781, Lucy Greenhill and George Washington  
 December 22, 1768, John Hamlen and Philadelphia Jones  
 ———, 1787, Daniel Hamlin and Elizabeth Fowlkes  
 November —, 1797, Edward Haskins and Nancy Vaughan  
 August —, 1799, Mary C. Hudson and Richard Royall  
 February 15, 17—, ——— Howlett and Martha, daughter of James Chapell  
 January 29, 1757, John Irby and Jessie Wynn  
 October 29, 1759, Edward Irby (Chesterfield) and Nancy, daughter of Samuel Morgan  
 February 7, 1778, John Irby and Jane, daughter of Wm. Crenshaw  
 January 25, 1782, Charles Irby and Martha, sister of Freeman Epes  
 December 13, 1783, Charles Irby and Nancy, daughter of Thomas Williams  
 November 25, 1759, Peter Jones and Martha, daughter of Richard Jones  
 March 4, 1756, W. Jones and Lettice Highmore

October 5, 1756, Francis Jones and Rebecca Green  
 March 30, 1761, Joseph Jones and Martha Bedford  
 September 23, 1762, Thomas Jones and Ann Towne  
 September 23, 1762, Dorothy Jones and Thomas Short  
 November 9, 1763, Wood Jones and Amy Watson  
 July 20, 1763, Thomas Jones and Sarah Jones  
 January 9, 1765, Mary Jones (ward of Daniel) and Andrew Redford  
 January 30, 1769, John Jones and Elizabeth, daughter of William Crawley  
 November 18, 1769, Richard Jones (Chesterfield) and Mary, daughter of James Robertson  
 November 15, 1774, Richard Jones, Jr., and Martha, daughter of Roland Ward, Sr.  
 January 26, 1786, Ann Jones and John Hawkes  
 March 17, 1786, Lettice Jones and Edward Bland  
 October 9, 1783, Edward Jones and Elizabeth Jones  
 December 27, 1787, Fred. Jones and Catherine, daughter of Hy. Anderson  
 July 23, 1787, Thomas Jones and Dorothy Jones  
 July 23, 1787, Martha Jones and Thomas Short, Jr.  
 June 15, 1790, Susan Jones and W. Wyatt  
 November 25, 1790, Mary Jones and Edward Scott  
 February 6, 1790, Samuel Jones and Patsey, daughter of Josiah Eames  
 July 27, 1791, P. Jones and Catherine Chappel  
 December —, 1792, Ann Jones and Edward Ward  
 November 28, 1793, Archer Jones and Frances Brand Scott  
 May —, 1795, Prudence Jones and Edward Jones  
 June —, 1790, Richard B. Jones and Frances Jones  
 September —, 1790, Lewis Jones and Prudence Ward  
 April 12, 1775, Peter Jones and Elizabeth Wilkinson  
 December 12, 1778, Edward Jones and Martha Jones  
 February 12, 1777, Mary Jones (widow) and Sterling Olach Thornton  
 February 11, 1777, Barth. Jones and Margaret, daughter of Rowland Ward  
 May 25, 1780, Elizabeth Jones and Littlebury Royall  
 October 5, 1781, Harrison Jones and Ann Logan  
 December 20, 1781, Elizabeth, sister of Daniel Jones, and Robert Foster

December 11, 1782, Rebecca, sister of Daniel Jones, and Stephen Beasley  
 May 14, 1782, Samuel Jones and Mary, daughter of William Giles  
 April 17, 1782, Adrian Jones and Nancy, daughter of Richard Hamson  
 June 5, 1783, Robert Jones and Ann, daughter of Rowland Ward  
 November 6, 1783, Sarah Jones and Dudley Holt  
 November 27, 1783, Job Jones and Sarah Turner  
 December 27, 1783, Abraham Jones and Lucy Atkinson Jackson  
 October 22, 1784, William Jones and Mary Hancoc  
 September 4, 1784, Daniel Jones and Catherine Ward  
 October 28, 1784, Charles Jones and Sally Ford  
 November 8, 1784, Moses Jones and Frances Fields  
 October 28, 1784, Thomas Jones and Prudence Jones  
 November 24, 1785, Samuel Jones and Delphe Ferguson  
 July 11, 1785, Reuben Jones and Martha Marshall  
 April 9, 1761, Gideon Marcon and Rebecca Walker  
 December 9, 1768, Launcelot Mora and Hannah Walker  
 September 11, 1778, Francis Mallory and Frances Allen  
 April 1, 1765, Mary Mallory and John Tabb  
 February 5, 1789, Everard Meade and Mary Ward  
 May 20, 1781, ——— Morris and Sarah Esher  
 December 15, 1779, William Moseley and Ann Wills  
 January 28, 1784, John Moseley and Ann Willson  
 February 28, 1788, William Moseley and Rebecca C. Townes  
 July 23, 1791, Agnes Osborn and Daniel Woodridge  
 November —, 1796, Edward Owen and Fanny Clements  
 November —, 1798, James Owen and Martha Claybrook  
 ———, 1764, Susan Pride, daughter of John Pride, and James Booker  
 August 31, 1764, William Pride and Mary Tanner  
 June 28, 1781, Mary Pride and Edmund Booker  
 November 3, 1799, Elizabeth Welden Pride and Bennett Moxley  
 July —, 1799, Thomas Pride and Rebecca Pride  
 January 19, 1782, Elizabeth, daughter of John Pryor, and John Timberlake  
 September 28, 1786, Marietta Pryor and Daniel Farley  
 April —, 1769, Henry Robertson and Tralvena Greenwood  
 March 20, 1769, Frances Robertson and Lucretia Turner  
 June 31, 1776, John Robertson and Elizabeth, daughter of John Royall

July —, 1799, George Robertson and Nancy Anderson  
 ———, 1777, William Robertson and Betty Brand Washam  
 April 8, 1786, John Robertson and Betty B. Robertson  
 November —, 1798, James Robertson and Mary Epes Robertson  
 April —, 1796, John Robertson and Betsey Farley  
 March —, 1793, William Robertson and Cynthia Ford  
 May —, 1764, John Royall, Jr., and Betty Townes  
 July —, 1776, Elizabeth Royall and John Robertson  
 December 27, 1777, John Royall and Sarah Dennis  
 August —, 1795, Richard Royall and Mary C. Hudson  
 September 27, 1759, John Scott and Sara Scott  
 April —, 1758, Roger Scott and Prudence Farley, of Henrico  
 January 14, 1783, Sally Scott (ward of George Carrington) and  
 Hy. Tatum  
 January 10, 1783, John Scott (son of John Scott and ward of  
 George Carrington) and Nancy Worsham  
 September 21, 1788, John L. Scott and Martha Worsham  
 January 19, 1760, Abram Skelton and Cloe Robertson  
 March —, 1762, ——— Skelton and Elizabeth Sheppard  
 December 27, 1776, Vincent Skelton and Susie, daughter of Henry  
 Robertson  
 October 28, 1785, ——— Skelton, Jr., and Susie Irby  
 January 27, 1764, Robert Steger and Mary Dawson  
 May —, 1797, Thomas Steger and Elizabeth Goose  
 July 2, 1760, William Stokes and Lucretia Ellis  
 October 14, 1786, William Stokes and Nancy, daughter of William  
 Greenhow  
 August —, 1799, Allen Stokes and Elizabeth, daughter of Abram  
 Green  
 December 12, 1763, Edward Tabb and Jean Clements  
 April 1, 1763, John Tabb and Mary Mollony  
 March 6, 1784, Reuben Thornton and Prudence Mumford  
 January 11, 1768, Prudence Ward and William Mumford  
 April —, 1777, Sarah Ward and Rowland Ward  
 April 4, 1786, Claiborne Ward and Nancy Butler  
 March —, 1800, Campbell Anderson and Polly Gordon  
 December —, 1802, Dorothy Anderson and Brant Jones  
 July —, 1801, Claiborne Anderson and Polly Brant Jones  
 March —, 1814, Harriet Anderson and Thomas Pride  
 March —, 1814, Sally (daughter of Francis) Anderson and James  
 Wood

July —, 1819, Joseph B. Anderson and Sarah Scott Meriwether  
 May —, 1815, Elizabeth Anderson and John Royall  
 August —, 1808, John Angell and Polly (daughter of Jacob) Rob-  
 erts  
 February —, 1801, John R. Archer and Frances (daughter of  
 Francis C.) Tabb  
 August —, 1810, Miles Archer and Nancy W. Archer  
 November 21, 1821, Frances Peyton Archer and William Eggleston  
 December 21, 1807, T. Baugh and Stegora (daughter of John) Tabb  
 December —, 1801, Tinsley Bamster and Molly Shore  
 September —, 1814, John Bland and Mary B. Parkinson  
 January —, 1813, Martha M. Bland and Thomas J. Parkinson  
 December —, 1812, James Bland and Mary Robertson  
 July —, 1815, Robert Bland and Caroline Pinkerton  
 November —, 1828, Edward Bland and S. Hilliman  
 January —, 1808, Frances Bolling and Robert E. Meade  
 October —, 1819, Harriet C. Bolling and Charles Eggleston  
 October —, 1814, Mary T. Bolling and Thomas Tabb  
 January —, 1800, Judith Booker and Edward Eggleston  
 April —, 1800, Ann Booker and John E. Jefferson  
 May —, 1800, Parlan Booker and Elizabeth Overton  
 November —, 1801, Mary Booker and Mathew Moseley  
 February —, 1801, Sally M. Booker and Austin Seay  
 June —, 1803, Elizabeth Booker and John Robertson  
 November —, 1803, Caroline Booker and Joseph Scott  
 July —, 1805, Nancy M. Booker and Archer Robertson  
 November —, 1807, Sarah M. Booker and Joseph Woodson  
 February —, 1808, Rebecca Booker and Armistead T. Turner  
 January —, 1809, Elizabeth Booker and John Chaffin  
 November —, 1812, Jane Davis Booker and William Brand  
 December —, 1812, Nancy H. Booker and W. H. Crittenden  
 December —, 1812, W. M. Booker and Sally T. Blankensopp  
 March —, 1824, P. Davis Booker and James Dobbs  
 January —, 1814, Sally B. Booker and Peter Riscoe  
 December —, 1815, Ann Booker and Richardson Booker  
 February —, 1816, Theodora Booker and Thomas Montague  
 October —, 1816, J. T. Booker and Lucy Wingoe  
 January —, 1818, Frances Booker and W. J. Scott  
 December —, 1821, William M. Booker and Cene P. Hutchinson  
 December —, 1823, Richard D. Booker and Nancy Jane Ford  
 October —, 1825, Caroline M. Booker and Henry E. Graves

March —, 1826, W. M. Booker and Mary Crittenden  
 September —, 1826, Isham C. Booker and Elizabeth E. Jete  
 December —, 1828, Martha H. (daughter of J. T.) Booker and W.  
     A. Willson  
 May —, 1817, Lucy T. Bott and W. H. Booth  
 August 10, 1813, Elizabeth T. Bött and Edward H. Jones  
 January 1, 1801, Sarah Bott and Benjamin Brand  
 October —, 1809, Susie J. Brand and Spotswood James  
 September —, 1811, Ridley Brand and William Wills  
 August —, 1820, Lucretia Brand and William Worsham  
 June —, 1811, Everard Brand and Caroline James  
 August —, 1825, Thomas Brand and Sarah P. Read  
 December —, 1801, Edward Broda and Frances Brooking  
 January —, 1802, Sarah Brooking and James Claiborne  
 June —, 1805, Elizabeth B. Brooking and John Mann  
 February —, 1805, Lucy Claiborne and James Wright  
 November —, 1800, Nancy Claiborne and Benjamin Carpenter  
 January —, 1802, James Claiborne and Sarah Brooking  
 November —, 1803, John Claiborne and Elizabeth Cousins  
 January —, 1812, Thomas Cobb and Nancy J. Hunt  
 December —, 1800, Martha Cocke and William F. Eggleston  
 December —, 1817, Elizabeth A. Cock and William Booth  
 March —, 1824, Jane G. Cock and James Hobson  
 January —, 1825, Chastain Cock and Sarah Mead Eggleston  
     (daughter of Everard)  
 October —, 1816, James H. Conway and Ann Augusta Giles  
 November —, 1813, John Edmunds and Elizabeth (daughter of  
     William) Randolph  
 December —, 1800, John Eggleston and Judith C. Eggleston  
 December —, 1804, Ann Eggleston and William Hichman  
 April —, 1806, Robert Eggleston and Ann Hill  
 December —, 1806, Polly Segar Eggleston and John L. Turner  
 May —, 1812, Richard Eggleston and Martha Baugh  
 May —, 1818, Richard B. Eggleston and Mary (daughter of Eliza-  
     beth) Tanar  
 April —, 1819, Alfred O. Eggleston and Anna Maud Eggleston  
 June 5, 1827, Judith Elizabeth (daughter of Edward) Eggleston  
     and George Jefferson  
 June —, 1804, Amy Epes and Charles Clay  
 December —, 1800, Hannah Finney and Joseph Royall  
 June —, 1811, Nancy Finney and Abel Moore

May —, 1820, Anne Finney and George Markham  
 April —, 1824, William Finney and Martha Wastan  
 March —, 1825, May Jones Finney and John Watkins  
 January —, 1818, Fanny F. Garland and George Markham  
 April —, 1800, Patty Giles and Joshua Chaffin  
 November —, 1800, Elizabeth M. (daughter of George W.) Giles  
     and A. F. Townes  
 September —, 1813, Rebecca W. Giles and James T. Leigh  
 November —, 1801, Daniel Jefferson and Polly Bruil  
 April —, 1800, Fred. Jones and Frances A. Vaughan  
 August —, 1800, Wood Jones and Martha Jones  
 September —, 1800, ——— Jones and Dorothy Featherston  
 November —, 1800, David C. Jones and Rebecca W. Jones  
 October —, 1804, Sarah Jones and W. Ward  
 November —, 1815, Elizabeth Royall Jones and Thomas Goode  
 February 26, 1816, Seth W. Jones and Maria Hardaway  
 July —, 1820, Maria W. Jones and Thomas ———  
 July —, 1822, Lewellyn Jones and Elizabeth F. Webster  
 January —, 1824, Fred Jones and Kezza W. Murray  
 July 10, 1819, Benjamin L. Meade and Jane E. (sister of Daniel)  
     Hardaway  
 November —, 1801, Mat. Moseley and Mary Booker  
 April —, 1808, Nicholas Moseley and Martha G. Ellis  
 January —, 1809, Blackman Moseley and Judith Barlow  
 September —, 1806, Edward Moseley and Obedience Atkinson  
 February 12, 1812, W. W. Osborne and Pamela Hendrick  
 December —, 1807, William Owen and Nancy Hutchinson  
 August —, 1801, John Pride, Jr., and Elizabeth G. Washam  
 March —, 1814, Thomas Pride and Harriet Arden  
 October —, 1821, Samuel Pryor and Mary Ann Hamlin  
 November —, 1800, B. Randolph and Mary (daughter of Francis).  
     Tabb  
 March —, 1806, Peyton Randolph and Marian Ward  
 March —, 1817, Mary (daughter of William) Randolph and  
     Thomas Major  
 April —, 1822, Elizabeth L. Randolph and William Watkins  
 July —, 1825, Maria Ann (daughter of William) Randolph and  
     Samuel Morgan  
 April —, 1809, Archer Robertson and Sarah Marshall  
 April —, 1809, John Robertson and Mary E. Robertson

November 11, 1818, William H. Robertson and Martha M. Hilcombe  
 May —, 1825, John Royall and Elizabeth Anderson  
 January —, 1805, William Royall and Judith Archer Royall

## Middlesex County

January 21, 1742, Beverley Randolph and Agatha Wormeley  
 January 9, 1749, Henry Washington and Anne Thacker  
 December 29, 1741, Mann Page and Alice, daughter of Hon. John  
 Grymes, Esq.  
 May 7, 1753, Charles Lee and Joanna, daughter of William Morgan  
 May 21, 1747, John Tayloe, Jr., of Richmond Co., and Rebecca,  
 eldest daughter of George Plator, of St. Mary's Co., Md.  
 May 6, 1752, Christopher Robinson and Sarah Wormeley  
 November 20, 1747, John Falkner and Judith Fearn  
 November 23, 1749, John Armistead and Mary, daughter Armis-  
 tead Churchill  
 October 19, 1750, David Asselin of Gloster and Elizabeth Stubble-  
 field  
 January 25, 1748, William Meacham and Jane Aldin, widow  
 November 21, 1750, Benjamin Rhodes and Dorothy Fearn  
 November 10, 1748, James Gordon of Lancaster and Mary Harrison  
 December 15, 1756, John Gordon and Lucy Churchill, consent of A.  
 Churchill  
 December 30, 1748, W. Owen and Elizabeth Meacham  
 February 15, 1748, John Batchelder and Elizabeth Mickleborough  
 July 16, 1755, Carter Braxton and Judith Robinson  
 May 2, 1747, Samuel Batchelder and Elizabeth, daughter of  
 Thomas Laughlin  
 September 3, 1751, William Stiff and Sarah, daughter James Mea-  
 cham, decd.  
 May 7, 1751, Rowland Sutton and Mary Ann Morgan  
 July 9, 1751, Reuben Skelton and Elizabeth, daughter Lunsford  
 Lomax  
 January 1, 1749, John Symmer and Hannah Potter, widow  
 September 18, 1742, Robert Elliott and Elizabeth, daughter Capt.  
 Matt. Kemp, decd.; consent of Mary Kemp to her daughter's  
 marriage  
 September 9, 1741, Bartholomew Yates and Elizabeth Stanard

November 24, 1741, Cary Smith and Ann Wortham  
 February 4, 1742, William Owen and Mary, daughter John Fearn  
 May 3, 1743, Thomas Foster and Elizabeth, daughter Thomas  
 Smith, decd.; consent of Ann Smith to her daughter's mar-  
 riage.  
 February 23, 1744, Churchill Jones and Milisent Blackburne; Eliz-  
 abeth Blackburne's consent to daughter's marriage  
 December 31, 1743, George Blakey and Catherine Skelton  
 November 7, 1745, John Rhodes and Ann Fearn, widow  
 December 4, 1751, Thomas Ivy and Anne Dudley  
 March 7, 1752, John Hardee and Michal Sutton, daughter of Chris-  
 topher and Hope Sutton, who was born January 15, 1728  
 July 23, 1752, John Yarrington and Mary Bryant  
 October 4, 1752, Leonard Hill and Sarah Thacker  
 October 14, 1752, Alexander Murray and Mary Clark  
 September 30, 1752, James Brown and Judith Yarrington  
 December 22, 1752, George Daniel and Mary Daniel  
 April 24, 1753, John Blake and Elizabeth Baker  
 January 23, 1753, Richard Townes and Elizabeth Burk  
 September 4, 1753, George Fearn and Catherine Segar  
 June 26, 1753, Thomas Saunders, Jr., and Avarilla Stiff  
 June 23, 1753, William, son of Robert Eastham, and Frances Bird  
 May 14, 1753, Maurice Smith and Catherine Jones  
 April 28, 1746, Geo. Blakey of Spots Co., and Clara Daniel, widow  
 January 5, 1746, Jacob Stiff and Catherine Batchelder  
 September 1, 1747, George Fearn and Mary Hazlewood  
 October 24, 1747, John Murray and Jane Seglar  
 January 8, 1750, John Murray and Rachael Daniel  
 January 9, 1744, Robert Daniel and Lucy Daniel  
 October 3, 1745, Charles Blocknell and Mary, daughter George  
 Hardee  
 November 25, 1745, Charles Hardee and Mary Carter, widow  
 July 25, 1745, W. Moulson and Mary, daughter Olive Segar  
 February 26, 1744, James Meacham and Cassandra Warwick, widow  
 December 17, 1744, Stephen Tenor and Ann, daughter of John  
 Rhodes  
 March 4, 1744, John Batchelder and Ruth, daughter of John South  
 June 3, 1742, Robert Thurston and Gustant Daniell  
 September 7, 1743, Jacob Stiff and Mary Meacham, widow  
 July 19, 1740, Francis Beven and Catherine Cawick  
 August 9, 1750, Peter Robinson and Sarah Lister

June 2, 1761, John Taylor and Elizabeth Blakey, widow  
 April 17, 1760, Alexander Gill and Hannah Rice  
 July 1, 1760, Robert Allcock and Mary Alllott  
 January 5, 1747, Thomas Hardin and Lucy Billups  
 December 4, 1758, Joseph Stephens and Anne Wortham, widow  
 October 4, 1758, Needles Hill and Letitia Morgan  
 November 10, 1758, Thomas Latham of Caroline Co. and Caroline  
 Smith  
 July 3, 1740, James Bray and Frances Thacker  
 August 27, 1743, Charles Jones and Hannah Blackburn  
 January 21, 1745, Lewis Burwell of James City and Frances Bray,  
 widow  
 December 31, 1744, John Fearn and Mrs. Leanna Lee  
 March 26, 1760, John Rootes and Sarah Reade  
 December 29, 1759, Richard Span and Priscilla, daughter Armi-  
 stead Churchill  
 July 1, 1766, John Clare and Lucy Dudley  
 December 3, 1757, Thomas Iveson of Gloucester and Jane Mon-  
 tague  
 August 7, 1758, George Thomas of Hanover, and Dorothy Elliott  
 October 31, 1750, Joseph Smith and Mrs. Mary Small  
 June 22, 1759, George Barbee and Martha Fagan, widow  
 August 22, 1757, Vincent Vass of Essex, and Jane Montague,  
 widow  
 December 7, 1756, Philip Rootes and Frances Wilcox  
 March 1, 1757, Andrew Davis, Jr., of Gloucester and Lucy Staige  
 May 24, 1756, Churchill Jones and Ann Kemp  
 May 8, 1756, Jeremiah Shepherd and Esther Daniel  
 November 29, 1755, Walter Keeble and Elizabeth Stapleton  
 October 7, 1755, John Jackson and Sarah, daughter John Blake  
 June 23, 1758, Thomas Kemp and Mary Smith  
 December 21, 1754, Robert Murray and Mary Skelton  
 December 24, 1754, William Mountague and Catherine Mountague  
 September 14, 1754, William Daniel and Susannah George  
 February 22, 1754, William Jones and Ann Wortham, widow  
 February 15, 1754, William Roame of Gloucester, and Sarah Daniel  
 December 11, 1753, Joseph Eggleston and Judith Segar  
 December 5, 1759, John Blake and Lucy, daughter of John Blake  
 July 13, 1760, Braxton Bird of King and Queen, and Mary Price  
 March 3, 1760, Henry Washington and Charlotte Montague, widow  
 July 14, 1760, Dudley Digges and Elizabeth Wormeley



- March 5, 1760, Stanton Dudley and Mary Berry  
 February 5, 1760, Richard Patterson and Elizabeth, daughter of William Kidd  
 November 3, 1760, Henry Shepherd and Mary Daniel, widow  
 April 17, 1760, Alexander Gill and Hannah Rice  
 July 1, 1760, John Clare and Lucy Dudley  
 August 17, 1761, Thomas Fitzhugh and Mary Ann, daughter William Gardner  
 July 16, 1761, George West and Mary Sarah, widow of William Robinson  
 July 29, 1761, John Morgan and Mary Katherine, daughter William Mountague  
 November 23, 1761, Robert Blackley and Frances, widow Hy. Batchelder  
 November 3, 1761, Richard Lokman and Mary Betty Bryant  
 October 7, 1761, Lewis Dudley and Frances, daughter John Aldin, decd.  
 September 17, 1761, Richard Davis and Lucy, daughter Wm. Hackney  
 November 2, 1762, Philemon Bird and Mary Lee  
 December 7, 1762, John Aldin and Elizabeth, daughter George Lee, decd.  
 February 12, 1762, Richard Iveson and Rebecca, widow Wm. Dudley  
 December 7, 1762, Josiah Bream and Sarah, widow James Richardson  
 August 12, 1762, Thomas Fearn and Martha, daughter William Jones  
 September 29, 1762, Jacob Valentine and Josia Laughlin  
 October 6, 1762, John Taylor and Ann Rogers  
 February 23, 1763, Marlow Dudley and Maria Ashton  
 September 19, 1763, George Daniel and Frances, daughter William Daniel, decd.  
 May 3, 1763, Philip Mountague and Frances Mountague  
 August 3, 1763, Rodham Kenner and Elizabeth, daughter George Plator, Esq.  
 September 8, 1763, Thomas Speir and Mary, daughter John Meacham  
 February 8, 1763, Thomas Reade Rootes of King and Queen, and Martha Jaquelin, daughter of John Smith, Esq.  
 July 14, 1763, Samuel Wortham and Ann, daughter George Wortham, decd.

- December 17, 1763, John Segar and Priscilla Hackney  
 January —, 1763, Thomas Saunders and Mary Blackburn, widow  
 March 31, 1763, Matthew Whiting, Jr., and Elizabeth Robinson  
 October 2, 1763, Richard Daniel and Margaret Gutery  
 April 25, 1764, James Brown of James City Co., and Catherine Cheney  
 October 26, 1765, Robert Thurston and Margaret Jones  
 January 1, 1765, Samuel Bristow and Anne Guthery  
 February 20, 1765, John Chinn and Sarah Yates  
 October 6, 1765, Charles Neilson and Charlotte Washington, widow  
 February 9, 1765, Williamson Ball and Priscilla Span, widow  
 October 1, 1765, Lodowick Tuggle, gent., and Dorothy Lee  
 October 22, 1765, John Morgan and Lucy Hardin, widow  
 July —, 1765, Andrew Low and Mary Roane  
 April 8, 1765, Daniel Stringer and Ursula Laughton  
 September 3, 1765, John George and Elizabeth Alden, widow  
 February 22, 1766, Captain Arthur Sinclair and Susannah Phillips  
 ———, 1767, Thomas Fearn and Sarah Hackney  
 October 15, 1772, Churchill Blakey and Anne Chowning  
 November 28, 1772, Nathaniel Burwell, James City Co., and Susannah Grymes.  
 May 29, 1773, Philip Ludwell Grymes and Judith Wormeley  
 October 8, 1773, Benjamin Grymes and Sarah Robinson  
 November 17, 1773, John Blake and Alice, daughter William Hackney  
 December 24, 1773, Edmund Cowles and Ann Wortham  
 December 15, 1774, James Stiff and Betty Blake  
 October 3, 1774, Doctor George Lorimer and Hannah Thacker Timberlake, niece of Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Thacker  
 December 31, 1777, James Maury Fontaine and Betty Carter Churchill  
 October 1, 1777, Benjamin Robinson and Hannah Churchill  
 February 9, 1778, William Robinson and Ann Dunlevy  
 May 19, 1779, Harry Beverley Yates and Lucy, daughter Rachel Murray  
 December 27, 1779, Roger Blackburn and Jane, daughter Elizabeth Hackney  
 January 4, 1782, George Lee Turberville and Betty Tayloe Corbin, with consent of her grandfather, Richard Corbin  
 December 17, 1782, Francis Thornton and Elizabeth Hackney  
 December 17, 1782, Mordecai Cooke and Elizabeth Scrosby

## VIRGINIA MARRIAGES

May 15, 1782, William Steptoe and Elizabeth Robinson  
 December 16, 1782, Richard Spratt and Anne Yates, widow  
 January 22, 1783, Joseph Wyatt and Elizabeth Turner  
 September 22, 1783, Thomas Griffin Peachy and Elizabeth Mills  
 August 22, 1784, William Robinson and Ursula Robinson  
 February 5, 1784, Peter Kemp and Hannah, daughter Mary Kemp  
 ———, 1785, John Buckner and Dorothy Scrosby  
 September 14, 1788, Philip Southall and Jane Nelson  
 August 2, 1792, Richard Lee and Elizabeth Vass  
 December 28, 1790, Hudson Muse and Agnes Neilson  
 April 30, 1793, John Darby and Lucy Harrison Churchill  
 May 22, 1793, Tunstall Banks and Polly Murray Curtis  
 January 24, 1795, Carter Beverley and Jane Wormeley  
 January 10, 1797, Paulin Anderson Blackburn and Sally Hodges  
 February 25, 1799, William Robinson and Mary Frances Healey

## Elizabeth City County

January 5, 1694-5, William Cofield of Nansimun, and Elizabeth Sheppard  
 January 12, 1694-5, Moses Baker and Elizabeth Browne  
 January 8, 1694-5, Thomas Carey of Warwick county, and Elizabeth Hinds  
 March 4, 1694-5, William Long and Jane Proby  
 April 8, 1695, Pascho Dunn and Hannah Powers  
 July 11, 1695, James Wallace, clerk, and Mrs. Anne Wythe  
 September 7, 1695, Thomas Harwood and Mrs. Ann Wythe, Sr.  
 October 15, 1695, John West of New Kent, and Judah Armistead  
 October 21, 1695, John King and Winifred Conner  
 ———1695, Thomas Walker of Yorke county, and Elizabeth Johnson  
 June 16, 1696, John George of Nanseemun county, and Frances Servant  
 October 2, 1696, Thomas Harvie and ye widow Hendrick  
 October 27, 1696, Charles Goringe and Elynor Allainby  
 November 6, 1696, Charles Ceeley and Elizabeth Saunders  
 August 4, 1697, William Minson and Paster Perrin  
 October 21, 1697, William Smelt and Elizabeth Traverse, widow  
 October 4, 1697, James Skinner and Jane Smith  
 April 5, 1698, William Davis and Rebeccah Skinner  
 September 16, 1698, William Wilson and Jane Davis  
 July 5, 1698, ——— and Sarah———  
 October 15, 1698, Francis Rogers and Apphya Miller  
 October 8, 1698, Martin Bean and Ann Allin  
 December 10, 1698, William Sheldon and Hannah Armistead  
 December 10, 1698, Richard Hurtly and Mary Naylor, widow  
 December 19, 1698, John Ffrances and Mary Savoy  
 January 5, 1698-9, John Cowell and Elizabeth Tucker  
 June 5, 1699, John Ffryby and Mary Tucker  
 October 10, 1699, John Poole and Elizabeth Sheppard, widow  
 ———, 1699, Thomas Gray and Bathya Croke  
 October 15, 1699, Philip Johnson and Jane Trawell, widow

Virginia Revolution Solders - State Library,  
Richmond, Va....Richard Beale, Sgt. Major; 3 C L-  
2nd Lieut.; Richmond 1781; Rec. as 1st Lieut. 1781  
in Capt. Thos. Yerby's Co. Militia.

Richd E. Beale: Fauquier, 74, Mpl.

Fauquier Co., Va. Will-Bk 14, P 359, April 9, 1833,  
Admors. Acct....of the Estate of Richard E. Beale,  
dec'd., William A. Thompson, Administrator.

Fauquier Co., Va., Will-Bk 14, P 93, June 15, 1835,  
Sales Acct. of property of Richard E. Beale, dec'd..  
List of names who bought: Mrs. Mary Beale, Jesse  
Peters, Weedon George, Alexander Gordon, Daniel Jones,  
Joseph Thompson & Rodaham Jones.

Richard E. Beale & Margaret Bronough had issue  
E1 Richard Taverner Beale (who was known, with no  
disrespect, as 'Devil Dick' because of his daring)  
b 1789, d 1833, md 1st, Hannah Wilson, daughter  
of John Wilson, & was buried at Apple Grove, W.  
Va. Beale served as Corporal in Capt. Andrew  
Bryan's Company, Va. Militia, from Sept. 1812  
for 6 months on Roll, to April 1, 1813.

They had issue

F1 John Beale, d unnm 1867.

F2 Anne Maria Beale, d unnm 1850.

F3 William Beale, b 1820, d 1872, Mercers Bottom,  
Mason Co., W. Va., md Lavinia Moore, b 1837,  
d Sept. 29, 1852, & had issue

G1 Wm. Clinton Beale, dec'd.

G2 Margaret Beale md Chas. Franklin, New  
Orleans, La.

G3 Chas. Moore Beale, d Muskogee, Okla.

G4 Frances Beale md .... Reynolds, Birmingham,  
Ala.

G5 John Morgan Beale, b June 28, 1865, at the  
old homestead, 'Apple Grove', Mason Co.,  
W. Va., md Oct. 7, 1890, Margaret Mc-  
Guinnis, who d 1933, daughter of Dr. Allen  
Bryan McGuinnis & Elizabeth Thornburg.

John Morgan Beale was a prominent  
businessman, church worker & for more than  
40 years a Democrat; Huntington, W. Va.

Mrs. Beale was gifted with rare intel-  
ligence, refinement, love of church work  
& a leader in the D. A. R. work.

G6 Robt. Wilson Beale, dec'd.

G7 Ella Augusta Beale, dec'd.

F4 David Beale, d 1847.

F5 Richard Eustace Beale, II, d 1873, md Mary  
Ellen Moore & had issue

G1 Atlanta Beale, d 1887, md ..... Gibbs.

G2 George B. Beale md ..... & lived Paducah,  
Ky.; d 1922, leaving a son & a daughter.

F6 James Monroe Beale, b 1829, d 1903, md Jane

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

June 17, 1990

Dear Ophelia:

Thank you very much for sending the latest stack of wills on the Verby families, as well as the Davis & Degges wills. If you are the one who read those dim pages of records, you did an outstanding job. I used your translations, a high intensity lamp and magnifying glass to see if I could fill in any of the missing words. After all these years of working in law offices, I made out some of the words simply because I knew the language -- believe it or not, "legalese" has changed very little in 500 years. The same phrases are used.

I've retyped the wills and am enclosing clean carbons (at least as clean as this old machine will make) for your files. I used your typed copies to work from and am enclosing them so that you can see where I added words ... you can compare the additions to the original old handwriting and see if you agree.

The Will of William Verby was quite a challenge. It was full of interlinings! The clerk must have either been very tired or in a hurry when he copied this one into the records. Some of his interlining arrows just looked like ink smudges until I enlarged them under the high intensity lamp with the magnifying glass. The clerk apparently left Article Eightly out when he copied it and then went back and added it with a part of the sentence shown above it ... making it look like part of the sentence before it. I THINK what William was trying to say in this article was that he wanted the equipment used by the negro laborers to go with that particular negro (i.e., the negro takes his tools along with him to whatever child's home that he was given to). EGAD. I can't do this any better than William or the clerk did.

At any rate, these copies are for your files. I've also added the marriage records I have for Lancaster County and a couple of the council minutes.

I don't know what to think about the Verby family in this part of Virginia. So far, the only spelling of Yarbrough found in that county was in 1919. You'd think there would be at least one spelling of the Yarbrough name, wouldn't you? I am about convinced that this particular Verby is just that "Verby" instead of a variation of Yarbrough. There is a Verby line in England that doesn't seem to be connected with our Yarbroughs in any way. I noted in some research papers that the Irby (Irbee, Yrbee, etc) line in America claims this Verby as a variation of the spelling of their name.

What makes it so confusing is that I know that various Yarbrough family members have been recorded as Verby ... my own great grandfather is shown on one census as James Verby when he was living in the home of his sister. Yet, the Verby family in Lancaster and Northumberland Cos., Virginia seem to have always been Verby --- I can't find any mention of the Yarbrough spelling. However, I keep recording everything I find on this line as somewhere down the line we may find the connecting link.

Rea Donofue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckinridge Tex 76024

I really appreciate all the things that you share with me. You and your sister have really added to the records. I'll keep trying to add what I have to the things you've shared and send you the copies. I wish I had more time to devote to this ... it is hard to keep up with the correspondence, normal chores and errands and work at a demanding job, too. Wish I could win the lottery and do genealogy full time!

I've been trying to devote as much time as possible to the marriage compilation. We have pretty large sections for NC, Tennessee, Georgia and Texas. Kentucky, Louisiana, Mississippi and SC are fairly thin which is sad considering how many Y's were in those areas.

I recently had a request from Nell Martin asking if I had anything on an Andrew B. Varbrough who died 10 February 1891 in Van Zandt Co. Tx. He married Mary A. Welch -- place and date unknown. Andrew's father was John H. Varbrough, b. ca 1805 in NC, d. 6 Dec 1865, possibly in TN. His wife's name was Martha L. Mancill. John H. Y's father was Edmund Varbrough who married Sophia Gossett (Goswick) ... this is the ancestor of TN cousin Charlie. Do you have anything in your records on this Andrew?

Melba Tullos wrote and said she had tried to enlarge the pedigree chart in the last issue of the newsletter and couldn't get a clear copy. I now have several of the Y pedigree charts and am going to take them to a print shop here and see what it would cost to have them printed --- perhaps on parchment -- and then offer the sets for sale to interested researchers .... it might be a way to add to the newsletter costs and expenses ... what I meant was it might be a project to defray some of the newsletter costs. I can't talk today.

I'm enclosing a legible chart for your records.

The day is passing and I'm not getting much accomplished. I must close and get to the wash or I am going to be wearing some very dirty clothes to work next week.

Keep me posted and I'll do the same.

Best wishes,

*Karen*

Karen Mazock

WILL OF WILLIAM YERBY

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN I William Yerby of Lancaster County and State of Virginia, in tolerable health thanks be to God for the same and am desirous to set my house in order as it is certain for all men must die.

First I give my soul to God and my body to the earth its origin in hopes of a future resurrection through the merits of Jesus Christ, my Redeemer. Secondly after all my just debts and funeral expenses be first paid its my will to dispose of my wordly goods that God has blessed me with as followeth, to Wit:

Thirdly I give to my son Thomas Yerby the Plantation wherein he now lives and all my lands in Northumberland and Lancaster adjoining, to the same Negroes to wit:

Elijah, Maryann, her four youngest children Anthony Jesse, Spencer Isaac, Hannah and Griffin and their future increase.

Fourthly I give to my son William T. Yerby the plantation whereon he now lives and all my land west of the road that leads from the Cabbin Swamp to the girls bridge swamp, Negroes to wit: Solomon Nelson & Cate, her four youngest children now in his possession, Ephram, Annie and Harry the Plasterrer and their future increase, choice of bed & furniture, one cow and calf.

Fifthly I give to my son Charles I. Yerby my dwelling house and all my land east of the road that leads from the Cabin Swamp to the girls bridge swamp, Negroes to wit: Richard, Benjamin, Samuel, Lucy and child, Charity, her three youngest children, John and Chloe and their future increase, my still, casks, barrels, tubs, apple mill, his choice of a horse, saddle and bridle, two choice cows and calves, yoke of oxen, and the apparatuses thereto belonging, mule, my gun and watch.

Sixthly I leave the Meag— property to my daughter Margaret Towles, Negroes to wit: Moses or value sold to Dr. Richard Stephens for one hundred pounds, Rose, her three youngest children now with her, Fredrick Gilbert, Nancy, Anna, Judy and her child and their future increase and one bed and furniture. In case my daughter

Will of William Yerby -page 2

Towles should have any more children lawfully begotten of ther body, it is my desire that my Grandson Henry W. Towles shall have an equal portion of all the property that I lend my aforesaid daughter the mean profits of when he comes of age or marries with the aforesaid described children. In case my aforesaid daughter dies without any such issue, it is then my desire that my Grandson Henry W. Towles to have and enjoy the whole of the property that I lend my daughter Margaret forever after her death.

Seventhly Its my desire that all my earthenware stone and china may be equally divided between my three children William T. Yerby, Margaret Towles & Charles I. Yerby.

Eighthly Its my desire that the stock of cattle, cheep and hogs, oxen &c that my above named Negroes labours with shall go with them to my children [the same as] my negroes.

Ninthly I give my son Charles I. Yerby the remains of my household goods, kitchen furniture that is not heretofore mentioned or may not hereafter be mentioned.

Tenthly Its my desire that the balance of my Estate not heretofore mentioned or has not been bequeathed may be equally divided between my four children, Thomas Yerby, William T. Yerby, Margaret Towles and Charles I. Yerby.

Eleventhly If there is Two hundred Dollars in my house either in cash or bonds after my just debts be paid I give the same to my daughter Towles to go as the other property named.

Twelfthly Its my will and desire if either Thomas Yerby, William T. Yerby or Margaret Towles bring forward an account against my estate in any case whatever that my exers hereafter named shall sell as much of the named in this my will to the said child that may bring forward such a claim as may be sufficient to discharge the claim.

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Brackridge Tex 76024

Will of William Yerby -page 3

Thirteenth Its my will that all the property that I have heretofore lent my son Thomas Yerby, William T. Yerby, Margaret Towles, I give it now to them.

Fourteenth and Lastly I do nominate and ordain my two beloved sons Thomas Yerby and Wm. T. Yerby Exers of this my last will and testament revoking all other will or wills heretofore made by me and acknowledging this to be my last will & testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 13th day of March 1813.

s/William Yerby



Teste:

Wm Taylor

John Doggett

Wm Stott

Richard Cundeff

This having by way of a Codicil and in addition to my will.

-----a deed of trust for three negroes - - - - (two lines illegible) - -  
to pay for the aforesaid Charles Bell and --- act as his agent before me --- & since that  
time I have paid for the aforesaid Charles Bell the full value of this property  
named in the deed aforesaid mentioned. At the aforesaid Charles and his wife Catty's  
death the aforesaid property mentioned in the aforesaid Deed of trust is given to  
my son William T. Yerby since that time the aforesaid Charles Bell thought that I  
was not as safe for the sums of money I had paid for him as I ought to be and wished  
to make me a deed of gift which was made, of the aforesaid property named in the Deed  
of trust. I have willed the aforesaid property to my children in my will. In case  
either of my children claims any more than I have mentioned in my will to them  
severally by account or any other way their claim or demand against my estate or  
the property named in the deed of trust from Charles Bell to William Yerby to



Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

Will of William Yerby -page 4

secure him for money paid or that he might have to pay shall be taken out of the portion given the said child in my will to them. In witness to this my Codicil to my will I hereunto set my hand and affix my seal this the 13th day of March 1813.

s/William Yerby



Teste:

Wm Taylor  
John Doggett  
Wm Stott  
Rich<sup>d</sup> Cundeff

At a court held for Lancaster County on the 20th day of April 1813.

This last will and testament and codicil of William Yerby Gent. dec'd were proven according to law by the oaths of John Doggett and Wm. Stott two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

NUNCAPATIVE WILL OF MARIA YERBY

The nuncupative will of Maria Yerby of Lancaster County who departed this life on this thirteenth day of November Eighteen hundred and forty three before any person could be procured to write her will, she called on Addam L. Carter, Betsy Barrich and Charlotte T. Doggett to take notice that it was her will that her property should be disposed of in the following manner to wit.

I give all my negro property to my son James' children.

Secondly, I give all the money my son William owes me to his Children.

I give half of the residue of my estate except my Buggy to my son James' children.

I give the other half of the residue of my estate except my Buggy to my son Williams' children.

I wish my Buggy to remain and be for the use of my son James.

Written this 13th day of November in presence of J. C. Herring.

Subscribing witness by

A. L. Carter

Charlotte T. Doggett

Her

Betsy X Barrich

Mark

s/ J. C. Herring

SEAL

At a Court held for the County of Lancaster this 21st day of February 1844

This paper purporting to be the nuncupative will of Maria Yerby dec'd and was produced in Court and being proven by the oath of Addam L. Carter and Charlotte T. Doggett that the testatrix at the time of Speaking the Alledged testamentary words therein did call on them to bear testimony that the same was her will and that it was made in the time of last sickness of the dec'd. at her place of residence and that she was of sound mind and memory at the time of speaking the said words whereupon the said Paper was established and Ordered to be recorded as the nuncupative will

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

Incapative Will of Maria Yerby - page 2

of Maria Yerby Dec'd.

TESTE:

s/T. G. Dunnaway, C.C.

SEAL

See Order and appeal at the March Term of the Circuit Superior Court 1845 declaring this Will as void also the will.

NOTE:

Apparently this will was contested. One possible reason is that the will of William T. Yerby left his son William Henry \$500 more than the other children, lending all the property first to his wife for her widowhood or until her death. It appears that Maria left the residue equally to her sons with the Buggy remaining for the use of her son James. The minutes of the March 1845 term of the Circuit Superior Court should be checked by any researcher pursuing this line.

Karen Mazock - June 1990

Rea Donofue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Buckneridge Tex 76024

WILL OF WILLIAM T. YERBY

IN THE NAME OF GOD Amen. I William T. Yerby of the County of Lancaster and state of Virginia being in bad health do make this my last will and Testament in manner and form following, that is to say after my just debts be paid, I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Maria my whole Estate to use for the support of her and her children by me till they are twenty one and schooled except the legacies hereafter mentioned. One third for life if she don't marry but if she should marry then take her third out of my Estate. It is my wish that son Wm. Henry Yerby have five hundred dollars more than the rest and I do hereby appoint Sp. George and Col. John Channing (?) my Exers. As my papers are very confused, I give them one hundred dollars more if one qualify the whole. If both, fifty each. In witness my hand this \_\_\_ day of April 1819.

s/William T. Yerby

SEAL

Excuse the above being in haste and very sick.

The Exrs will find a great many little memorandums

abt \$200 bonds, act on S. George \$80 I. A. Gordon abt \$125 apply to Sp. George.

At a court held for the County of Lancaster June 21st 1819.

This last will and testament of William T. Yerby dec'd. was proved to be wholly written by the said decedent by the oaths of Charles I. Yerby and Benjamin M. Walker two credible witnesses now sworn in court and ordered to be recorded.

TESTE:

James Towles, Cl.

(Note: S. and Sp. George are probably Spencer George)

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

WILL OF MARYANN YOPP

I Maryann Yopp of Lancaster Co. do hereby make my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say:

I devise that all my just debts and funeral expense to be paid out of my estate and after my just debts and funeral expense be paid I then give the hole of my estate that I have now in possession and also all that I may have from my dear mother Eliz<sup>th</sup> Yopp and also all that I may have from my dear father William Yopp to my sister Chloe Lunsford and her heirs forever, and lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint my friend and sister Chloe Lunsford executrix of this my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 3rd day of February 1805.

s/Maryann Yopp



William Yerby  
William I. Yerby  
John Yerby

At a court held for the County of Lancaster on the 16th day of June 1806 this last will and testament of Maryann Yopp decd. was proved by the oath of William Yerby a witness thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste.

s/James Towles



Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

WILL OF JANE P. YERBY

I Jane P. Yerby of the County of Lancaster and state of Virginia do make ordain and decree this to be my last will and testament. Article 1st, I give to my Grandson Samuel E. son of Thomas Yerby when he shall have arrived at the age of twenty one a girl Shalom and her future increase to be held by my Executor until the above named period and also one hundred dollars of the money I have at interest I leave to be appropriated by my Executor the education and support of said Samuel E. Yerby and should the said Samuel E. die before he shall arrive at Twenty one years of age, the above named property to go to my son Joseph Yerby to do as he may please with. Article 2, I give to my son Joseph I. Yerby my man James with all and every piece and parcel of my property of all kinds and description and with the exception of the bonds and claims I hold against the estate of Charles W. Yerby Decd. which bonds, claims &c I give to my Grandsons William and Thomas when they shall arrive at the age of twenty one and should they both die before that time then the bonds, claims &c is to go to my son Joseph I. Yerby. Article 3, I do hereby constitute and appoint and make my son Joseph I. Yerby my Executor and the Bonds, claims &c above named is to be held by him until the boy or boys arrive at the age of twenty one. My son Joseph I. Yerby is to pay all of my just debts &c and after taking out the Legacies as desired I give all and everything and property I own to my son Joseph I. Yerby to do as he may please with as given under my hand and seal this 12th day of February 1851.

Signed, seal and Delivered  
in the Presents of us

N. P. Carcum (Harcum?)&  
John W. Leland &  
Wm. Lowill

s/Jane P. Yerby



Lancaster County Court August 16th 1852 the last will and testament of Jane P. Yerby decd. proved by two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded and on motion of the executor therein named, probate of the said will is granted to him, oath administered, bonds with security given conditioned according to law.

Teste:

s/Cyrus Doggett



WILL OF HANNAH DAVIS

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. I Hannah Davis of Lancaster County state of Virginia, being very sick and weak but thanks be to Almighty for the blessing that I am in my senses and memory calling to mind the certainty of death do make and constitute and appoint this to be my last will and testament in manner and form to wit:

Item. I lend to my daughter Janetta during her natural life two negroes named Nasse and Betty and all the profits arising from them, together (with) a dressing table, black walnut desk, best bed and furniture, and I give the said to my said daughter (and) lawful issue begotten of her body forever, if in case my said daughter Janetta should die without such issue of her body its then my will and desire that all the property I lent to my daughter shall be equally divided between my two nieces Gracy B. Nelms and Hannah H. Nelms and their heirs forever.

I do appoint and constitute my friend Capt. William Nelms to be the whole and sole executor of this my last will and testament. In witness I have hereunto set my hand this 23<sup>d</sup> day of May 1799.

s/Hannah Davis



We the witnesses  
signed our names  
at her request

William Yerby	)	)
Her	)	One word interlined
Millie X Fenoly	)	before signed
Mark	)	)
Jean Ball	)	)

At a Court held for Lancaster County on the 18th day of September 1799. This last will and testament of Hannah Davis deceased was proved by the oath of Jean Ball and Millie Fenola two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

TESTE:

s/ Henry Towles, Clerk



Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Te. 76024

WILL OF MARY YERBY

July the 10th 1822. As life is uncertain and it being my wish for my sister Catherine Yerby Chand what I hold as to my property estate if she should out live me.

Her  
Mary X Yerby  
Mark



Thomas [Isley Johnfield]  
William [Johnfield] *could be SCHOFIELD*

At a court held for the County of Lancaster on the 21st day of July 1823. This Last Will and Testament of Mary Yerby was proved in open court by the oath of Thomas Isley Johnfield one of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

TESTE:

s/Benjamin Walker, Cl.





WILL OF WILLIAM DAVIS

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. I William Davis of Lancaster County and state of Virginia do constitute and appoint this to be my last will and testament in manner and form as followeth:

I lend unto my loving wife Hannah Davis all my estate (meaning) real and personal as long as she lives, except when my dear daughter Janetta comes to the age of twenty years or marries it is my desire that she may have only as much of my estate then as my dear wife can spare, without disabling her own living. After the death of my dear wife, I give unto my daughter Janetta Davis all my estate both real and personal except the negroes that came by my dear wife which negroes I give to her and for her to dispose of as she pleases; In case my daughter Janetta should die having no child it is my desire that the estate appointed for her should be equally divided among my dear sister Molly Jones children on the eastern shore (of) Maryland, Worcester county. I do appoint my loving wife Hannah Davis executrix of this my last will and testament made this 27th day of June 1798.

s/ W. Davis

I further desire my brothers in law Joseph Ball and David Ball join as executors with their sister Davis of this my last will and testament.

Signed in the presence of

s/W. Davis

David Ball Jun.      Jean Ball  
Her  
Mill    X    Fenoly  
Mark

I further desire as there is little prospect of my dear wife living to raise my daughter Janetta, that Capt. William Nelms and his wife shall take my daughter to bring up and raise until of age for which kindness I give unto the said Nelms & wife my top chaise and white horse forever. Likewise, my negro woman known by

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckinridge, Tex. 76024

Will of William Davis - Page 2

the name of Betty Cassity and her three children Jack, James and Anthony to go with my daughter Janetta to Capt. Nelms and wife and serve them until my daughter shall marry or come to the years of twenty and if the said Betty Cassity should have children in the time it is my desire that the said Capt Nelms daughter Hannah Hanya Nelm should have them forever. After the expiration of the time (my daughter marrying or coming to the age of twenty years) it is my desire that Betty Cassity shall be free forever. If my dear wife should live and incline to sell my plantation in order to purchase and appropriate the money in land elsewhere, it is my will and desire that she should at any time, and the land bought to go and descend as before mentioned. I wish my negro man Alse sold and the money put to use as laid out in the same kind of property as my executors may see proper.

s/W. Davis

Signed in the presence of

David Ball Jr.

Jean Ball

Her

Milly X Fenoly

Mark

At a court held for Lancaster County on the 18th day of Sept 1799

This last will of William Davis was proved by the oaths of Jean Ball and Milly Fenola two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

TESTE:

s/Henry Towles, Clerk



Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Brackenridge Tex 76024

Will of William Degges - page 2

At a Court held for the Lancaster County on the 29th day of June 1803.

This last will and testament of William Degges dec'd. was proved by the oath of Spencer George a witness thereto and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of David P. Mitchell as the executor therein named who made oath hereto and together with Richard Mitchell, Joseph Lester (?) Jr. and Peter Burne his securities entered into and acknowledged their bond in the sum of four thousand dollars conditioned as the law directs and administration is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.

TESTE:

James Towles, Ct.

Rea Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

WILL OF SAMUEL YERBY

I desire that as soon after my death as may be convenient all of my just debts may be paid out of the money in hand or the sums due me on bonds, accts. &c which I calculate will be nearly or quite sufficient to accomplish that object: if however those means should not be sufficient, I wish my stock of cattle with the exception of four milch cows and two yoke of oxen and any other article that can be conveniently spared to be sold and applied to that object, which being insufficient, as much cord wood and chesnut rail timbers may be disposed of as shall suffice to discharge the balance of the debt. I wish no sale whatever on the estate with the exception of what I have already mentioned.

I desire that my estate may remain together and that my wife and children may occupy and enjoy the farm as they do at present until my son Samuel shall arrive at the age of twenty one years. If however my wife should marry or die before my son Samuel shall arrive at the age of twenty one years, I desire that the land may be sold for the maintenance & education of my children until he shall arrive of age. I then wish him to [be in] charge of the whole estate, land, servants & &C, and with those means I desire that all my children may be as generally maintained and as the resources will admit of. I also desire that my wife shall be maintained out of the same means and so long as she may live, provided she does not marry. If the profits of the estate should be found insufficient to maintain and educate my children, I wish as much cord wood and chesnut timber sold annually as will suffice for that purpose. If after Samuel arrives at the age of twenty one any of his sisters should desire a division of property either from having married or from other cause, then such child may have divided to her one fourth of my Negroes property provided all four of my daughters be then living, if not, I wish it divided according to the number, so long as my daughters remain single, I give each of them a home in my home. If any of my children shall die without legal heir, I desire

Rea Donohue ...  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge Tex 76024

that the property of each child devised from me shall be divided among all of my surviving children. I give to my son Samuel my plantation on which I reside, together with all of the convenient and necessary articles on the farm, which he is to receive from his mothers possessions belonging to the estate such as stock, furniture, farming implements &c &c &c. I give to Matilda F. Yerby my silver ladle and large silver spoons. I give to Frances E. Yerby my gold watch and silver teaspoon. I desire that my friend Doctor Charles W. Leland shall qualify as my administrator and become guardian of my children. Given under my hand on this 16th day of March 1843.

s/Samuel Yerby



Witness

Octavius Lawson  
David Yerby  
Ralph Edmonds

At a court held for the County of Lancaster on the 15th day of May 1843.

This last will and testament of Samuel Yerby was proved in open court by the oath of David Yerby & the affirmation of Ralph Edmonds two of the witnesses and ordered to be recorded.

TESTE:

T. G. Dunnaway, C. C.

THE NONCUPERATIVE WILL OF MARIA YERBY

The Noncuperative will of Hannah Yerby of Lancaster County who departed this life on this Thirteenth day of November Eighteen hundred and forty three before any person could be procured to unite her will, she called on Addam L. Carter, Betsy Barrich and Charlotte T. Doggett to take notice that it was her will that her property should be disposed of in the following manner to wit.---

I give all my \_\_\_\_\_ property to my son James' children.  
Secondly, I give all my \_\_\_\_\_ money my son William owes me to his Children. I give half of the residus of my estate except my Buggy to my son James' children. \_\_\_\_\_  
I give the other half of the residue of my estate except my Buggy To my son Williams' children \_\_\_\_\_.

I wish my Buggy to remain and for the use of my son James.  
Written this 13th day of November in presence of J.C. Herring

Subscribing witness by

A.L. Carter  
Charlotte T. Doggett  
Her  
Betsy X Barrick  
Mark

J.C. Herring



At a Court held for the County of Lancaster this 21st day of February 1844 this paper purporting to be the noncuperative will of Hannah or Maria Yerby and was presented in Court and being proven by the oath of Addum L. Carter and Charlotte T. Doggett that the testator at the time of Speaking the Alledged testimony and therein did call on them to bear testimony that the same was her will that it was made at the time of last sickness of the decd. at her place of residence and she was of sound mind and memory at the time of speaking the said words whereupon the said Paper was established and Ordered to be recorded as the noncuperative will of Maria Yerby decd.

Teste. T.G. Dunnuway C.C.

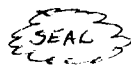
To order and approve at the \_\_\_\_\_ of the Circuit Supreme Court 1845 declaring this \_\_\_\_\_ as said also the will.

WILL OF WILLIAM DAVIS

In the name of God Amen, I William Davis of Lancaster County and state of Virginia do constitute and appoint this to be my last will and testament in manner and form as followeth

I lend unto my loving wife Hannah Davis all my estate (meaning) real and personal as long as she lives, except when my dear daughter Janetta comes to the age of twenty years or marries it is my desire that she may have only as much of my estate then as my dear wife can spare, without disabeling her own living, after the death of my dear wife, I give unto my daughter Janetta Davis all my estate both real and personal except the negroes that came by my dear wife which negroes I give to her and for her to dispose of as she pleases. In case my daughter Janetta should die having no child it is my desire that the estate appointed for her should equally divided among my dear sister Millie Towles children on the \_\_\_\_\_ share Maryland Worcester County. I do appoint my loving wife Hannah Davis executrix of this my last will and testament made this 27th day of June 1798.

W. Davis



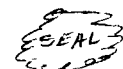
I further desire that my brothers-in-law Joseph Ball and David Ball join as ex-ecutors with their sister Davis of this my last will and testament.

Signed in the presence of  
David Ball Jr. Jean Ball

Her

Millie Y Towles  
Mark

W. Davis



I further desire as there is little prospect of my dear wife biving longer than my daughter Janetta that Capt. William Nelms and his wife shall take my daughter Janetta to bring up and raise until of age for which I give unto the said Nelms and wife my tope chinn and white horse from \_\_\_\_\_ likewise my Negro woman inown by the name of Betty Cassity and her children Jack, James, and Anthony to go with my daughter Janetta to Nelms and wife and serve them until my daughter shall marry or comes to the age of twenty, and if the said Betty Cassity should have children then it is my desire that the said Capt. Nelms daughter Hannah Mary Nelms should have them forever after the expiration of the time of my daughter marring or coming to the age of twenty years it is my desire that Betty Cassity shall be free forever. If my dear wife should live and incline to sell my plamtation in order to purchase and apporate the money in land somewhere, it is my will and desire that she should at any time and the land so bought to go and access and before mentioned. I wish my negro man Abe into and the money put to use or laid out in the same kind of property as my executors may se proner.

Signed in the presence of  
David Ball Jr.

Jean Ball

Her

Millie Y Towles  
Mark

W. Davis  
April 9, 1799



In County Court for Lancaster County on the 11th day of September 1799. The last will and testament of William Davis and was proven by the oaths of the above witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste. Henry Towles  
Clerk





## Index

### A

**Adamson, Andrew** 105  
**Alden, Elizabeth** 113  
**Alderson, John** 40  
**Aldin, Jane** 111  
**Allen, John** 41  
**Allen, Martha** 41  
**Allen, William** 41  
**Allison** 32  
Walker 32  
**Anders, Nancy** 109  
**Anderson** 105, 108-109  
Ann 105  
Catherine 105  
Dorothy 109  
Elizabeth 105, 109  
Frances 105  
Harriet 109  
Henry 105  
James 105  
Joseph B. 109  
Matthew 105  
Nancy 105  
Robert 105  
Susan 105  
**Andres, Elizabeth** 26  
**Angell, Elizabeth** 105  
**Angell, John** 105  
**Angell, Mary** 105  
**Angell, Rober** 105  
**Archer, Elizabeth** 105  
**Archer, Henry** 105  
**Archer, John** 105-106  
**Archer, John R.** 109  
**Archer, Judith** 106  
**Archer, Richard** 106  
**Armistead** 109  
John 111  
Judith 49  
**Armstrong, Ann** 26  
**Asselin, David** 111  
**Aubrey, Nelly** 26

### B

**Baker** 114  
Elizabeth 112  
**Baldwin, John** 105  
**Ball** 88, 104  
David 88, 104, 129  
Elizabeth 88, 104  
Jean 127, 129-130  
Margaret 104  
Mary 14  
Richard 88, 104  
Samuel 88  
Sarah 88, 104  
**Ballard** 44, 102  
Elijah 50, 103  
**Ban, Margaret** 88  
**Barby, Harriet** 105  
**Barham, Benjamin** 105  
**Barker, Katherine** 88  
**Barlow, George** 105  
**Barlow, Judith** 110  
**Baskerville, Samuel** 106  
**Basye, Catherine** 46  
**Batchelder** 113  
Catherine 112  
John 111-112  
Samuel 111  
**Bathern, Elizabeth** 42  
**Baugh** 109  
Martha 110  
**Bayes, Lucy** 26  
**Beale** 32, 88, 115  
Clinton 115  
David 115  
Frances 115  
George B. 115  
Margaret 115  
Mary 115  
Richard 115  
Richard E. 115  
William 115  
**Bean, Martin** 114  
**Beasley, Stephen** 108

**Bedford, Martha** 108  
**Bell** 24, 40  
     Benjamin 105  
     Charles 120  
     Jean 130  
**Bellamy, Robert** 106  
**Bennett, Elizabeth** 105  
**Bennett, John** 102  
**Bentley, Mary** 106  
**Bently, John** 106  
**Bently, Judith** 106  
**Bently, Rachel** 106  
**Betton, Solomon** 44  
**Beven, Francis** 112  
**Bibb, William** 106  
**Binford** 26  
     Lilian 40  
     Mary 40  
**Bird, Frances** 112  
**Biscoe, Robert** 88, 104  
**Blackburn, Hannah** 112  
**Blackburn, Roger** 113  
**Blackley** 26  
     Robert 113  
**Blackwell, Robert** 40  
**Blake, Betty** 113  
**Blake, John** 112-113  
**Blakey, Elizabeth** 112  
**Bland, Clara** 106  
**Bland, Edward** 106, 109  
**Bland, James** 109  
**Bland, John** 109  
**Blankensopp, Sally T.** 109  
**Boatman, William** 45  
**Bohannon, John** 22, 92  
**Boisnard, John** 78  
**Bolling** 26, 41  
     Harriet C. 109  
     Mary T. 109  
**Booker** 106, 108-110  
     Ann 106, 109  
     Caroline 109  
     Caroline M. 109  
     Daniel 106  
     Davis 106  
     Edmund 108  
     Edward 105-106  
     Elizabeth 106, 109  
     Hannah 106  
     Hobert 106  
     Jean 106  
     Judith 106  
     Martha 106  
     Mary 106, 109  
     Nancy H. 109  
     Nancy M. 109  
     Richard 106  
     Richard D. 109  
     Sally B. 109  
     Sally M. 109  
     Sarah 106  
     Sarah M. 109  
     William M. 109  
**Booth** 26, 110  
     William 110  
**Boswell, William** 22, 92  
**Bott** 110  
     Robert 106  
     Sarah 110  
**Bowden, Mary** 26  
**Bowdoin, James** 78  
**Bowdoin, Peter** 78  
**Bowers, Betsy** 26  
**Branch, Betty** 36  
**Branch, Elizabeth** 36  
**Brand** 106  
     Benjamin 110  
     Edward 106-107  
     Peter 106  
     Susie J. 110  
     Thomas 106, 110  
     William 106, 109  
**Braxton, Carter** 111  
**Bray, Frances** 112  
**Bray, James** 112  
**Breed, Mary** 34  
**Breedlove, Mary** 34  
**Brent** 59, 63, 75, 86-88, 90, 104  
     Ann 53, 58, 74, 84, 89  
     George 41  
     Hugh 88, 104  
     James 88, 104  
     John 131  
     Judy 58, 74, 84, 89  
     Mary 88  
**Bridgeworth, John** 31

**Bristow, Samuel** 113  
**Broda, Edward** 110  
**Broda, William** 106  
**Bronaugh, Margaret** 115  
**Brooche, Ann** 29  
**Brooche, Susanna** 29  
**Brooking** 106  
    Sarah 110  
**Brookmg, Elizabeth R.** 110  
**Brosier, Joseph** 88, 104  
**Brough, Coleman** 22, 92  
**Broughton** 29  
    Brooke A. 30  
**Brown, Ann** 40  
**Brown, Elizabeth** 42, 80  
**Brown, James** 67, 91, 112  
**Brown, John** 88, 104  
**Browne, Elizabeth** 114  
**Bryan, John** 35  
**Bryant** 33  
    Betty 113  
    John 40  
    Mary 112  
    William 40  
**Buckner, John** 49  
**Buekner, John** 83  
**Buford, Lillian** 40  
**Burges, Charles** 88, 104  
**Burk, Elizabeth** 112  
**Burn, Sally** 105  
**Burwell** 112  
    Nathaniel 113  
**Bush** 34  
    Isaac 88, 104  
**Butler, Nancy** 109

**C**

**Callaway, Frances** 35  
**Carpenter** 88, 104  
    Benjamin 110  
**Carr, Garland** 40  
**Carrell, Katherine** 105  
**Carrington, George** 109  
**Carter, Augustine** 53, 58, 74, 84, 89  
**Carter, Betty** 113  
**Carter, Dale** 53, 58-59, 61, 63, 74-75, 84,  
    86, 89-90

**Carter, Margaret** 88  
**Carter, Mary** 112  
**Carver, John** 50, 103  
**Cary, Mary** 54  
**Cassity, Betty** 130  
**Catlett, Sarah** 30  
**Cauthon, John** 102  
**Cauthorne, Richard** 29  
**Cawick, Catherine** 112  
**Chandler, Elizabeth** 22  
**Chaney** 34  
    Ann 34  
**Cheyney, John** 34  
**Chichester, Richard** 88, 104  
**Chilton** 45  
    Thomas 104  
    William 45  
**Chinn, John** 113  
**Chinn, Joseph** 88, 104  
**Chowning, Thomas** 103  
**Christ, Jesus** 118  
**Churchill** 111-113  
    Hannah 113  
**Claiborne, James** 110  
**Claiborne, John** 107, 110  
**Claiborne, Kate** 107  
**Claiborne, Lucy** 110  
**Claiborne, Nancy** 110  
**Claiborne, Ward** 107  
**Claiborne, William** 107  
**Clare, John** 112-113  
**Clements, Jean** 109  
**Clements, Nancy** 106  
**Cloudas, John** 31-32  
**Co, Amelia** 31, 68, 73  
**Co, Caroline** 112  
**Co, Charlotte** 102  
**Co, Frederick** 20, 91-92  
**Co, James** 15  
**Co, King William** 15  
**Co, Lincoln** 54  
**Co, Louisa** 92  
**Co, Mason** 100, 115  
**Co, Mecklenburg** 26  
**Co, Nash** 38  
**Co, Prince William** 86  
**Co, Shelby** 35  
**Cobb** 110

Edith 107  
John C. 107  
Samuel 107  
**Cobbs, Charles** 35  
**Cobbs, Judith** 106  
**Cobbs, Sarah** 106-107  
**Cock** 107  
Anne 107  
Elizabeth 107  
Elizabeth A. 110  
Jane G. 110  
**Cocke** 44  
Agnes 107  
Elizabeth 106-107  
Judith E. 106  
Martha 105  
Nancy Chastain 106  
Stephen 107  
Thomas 107  
**Cocks, Jesse** 105  
**Coe, John** 107  
**Coffield, William** 114  
**Coleman** 54  
Catherine 29  
Robert 67, 86  
**Collier, Sally** 26  
**Collier, Stephen** 105  
**Conner, Winifred** 114  
**Conway** 88, 104  
James H. 110  
**Coo, Warren** 38  
**Cook, Sylvia** 107  
**Cooke, James** 107  
**Cooke, Thomas** 22, 92  
**Corbin, Richard** 113  
**Cousins, Elizabeth** 110  
**Cowan, Jane** 42  
**Cowles, Edmund** 113  
**Cowley, Margaret W.** 33  
**Cox** 24  
Frances 74, 84, 89  
**Crew, Judith** 102  
**Crew, Ruth** 26  
**Crofford, Henry** 105  
**Cross, John** 107  
**Crowder, Thomas** 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
**Cundeff, Richard** 120  
**Curd** 100

Edward 100  
**Custis** 78  
Thomas 78

## D

**Daniel** 24, 36, 42, 91, 108, 110, 113  
Anne 20  
Clara 112  
Esther 112  
George 112-113  
Mary 112  
Rachael 112  
Richard 113  
Robert 32, 112  
William 112  
**Darby, John** 114  
**Dart, John** 103  
**Davenport, Joseph** 100  
**Davenport, Rachael** 88, 104  
**Davis** 40, 59, 63, 67, 88, 104, 129, 136  
Amy 61, 63, 75, 90  
Andrew 112  
David 67  
Hannah 127  
Jane 114  
Judith 50, 103  
Richard 113  
Sarah 100  
Silas 40  
Thomas 42  
William 129-130  
**Dawnay, Faith** 9  
**Dean** 19, 32  
Elizabeth 26  
**Degges** 24, 131  
Hannah 88, 104  
Jane 131  
**Dennis, Elizabeth W.** 78  
**Dennis, Sarah** 78  
**Dever, Elisabeth** 40  
**Dew, Ann** 31  
**Dial, John** 55  
**Dick, Eleanor** 44  
**Digges, Cole** 100  
**Digges, Dudley** 112  
**Dillaid, George** 41  
**Dobbs, James** 109

**Dobson, George** 53, 58, 74, 84, 89  
**Dobyns, Daniel** 34  
**Dodd, Daniel** 42  
**Dogett, Charlotte T.** 122  
**Doggett** 45, 50, 54, 102-103, 122  
    Cyrus 126  
    John 120-121  
**Doll** 27  
    Catherine 50  
**Dollins, Elizabeth** 103  
**Donaldson, Sally** 42  
**Dorsett, Walter** 44  
**Dowdy, John** 102  
**Dowell, James** 105  
**Dreer, Rebecca** 105  
**Drown, John** 103  
**Drury, Peggy** 26  
**Dudley** 36, 113  
    Anne 112  
    Edward 105  
    Lucy 113  
**Duncan** 42  
    George 40  
**Dunlevy, Ann** 113  
**Dunn** 29  
    Jane 29  
**Dyke** 29-30, 34  
    Bertha Lucy 34  
    Betty Louise 34  
    Elizabeth 30  
    Henry N. 34  
    John 29  
    Judith 34  
    Mary 29  
    Susanna 29  
    Thomas Evelyn 34  
**Dymer** 59, 61, 63, 75  
    Francis 59, 61, 63, 75, 90

## E

**Eastham, Hobert** 112  
**Edwards Hannah** 84  
**Edmonds** 26, 49  
    Elias 66, 94-95  
**Edmondson** 32  
    Constance 34  
    John 34

**Edmunds, John** 110  
**Edmundson, Thomas** 40  
**Edwards, Elias** 94-95  
**Edwards, Hannah** 45, 53, 58, 74, 84, 89,  
    102  
**Edwards, Jane** 105  
**Edwards, John** 87  
**Edwards, Ralph** 134  
**Edwards, Thomas** 88, 100, 104  
**Eggleston** 110  
    Ann 110  
    Edward 109  
    John 110  
    Joseph 106, 112  
    Judith C. 110  
    Richard 110  
    Richard B. 110  
    Robert 107, 110  
    William 109  
**Eisby, Martha** 105  
**Elizabeth, Judith** 110  
**Elliott** 36, 49, 73, 83  
    Anthony 49  
    George 49, 83  
    John 49, 83  
    Robert 83, 111  
**Ellis** 40  
    Benjamin 105  
    Martha G. 110  
**Epes, Amy** 110  
**Epes, Freeman** 107  
**Eppes, Betty** 55  
**Eppes, John** 55, 107  
**Eppes, Mary** 107  
**Eustace, William** 35  
**Evans** 103  
    Rhoda 50, 103  
    William 105  
**Exum, William** 100

## F

**Fagan, Martha** 112  
**Falkner, John** 111  
**Farmer, Stephen** 105  
**Farner, James** 102  
**Farris, Betty** 55  
**Faulkner** 29

Henry 34  
**Fauntleroy** 22, 44-45, 92  
     Margaret 22  
**Fdwrtlst, John** 92  
**Fearn** 112  
     George 112  
     John 112  
     Judith 111  
     Thomas 113  
**Featherston, Dorothy** 110  
**Fendley** 31-32  
     Thomas 34  
**Fenola, Millie** 127  
**Fenola, Milly** 130  
**Finney, Fanny** 107  
**Finney, John** 107  
**Finney, Lucy** 106  
**Finney, Martha** 107  
**Finney, Nancy** 110  
**Finnry, Anne** 110  
**Fitzhugh** 41  
     Thomas 113  
**Fleet** 88, 104  
     Henry 88, 104  
     Judith 88, 104  
**Flowerdew, Temperance** 20, 91  
**Ford, Ann** 107  
**Ford, Cynthia** 109  
**Ford, Dorothy** 39  
**Ford, Elizabeth** 107  
**Foster, Thomas** 112  
**Fox** 88, 104  
     David 13  
**Frances, John** 114  
**Frances, Mary** 34  
**Francis** 20, 30, 36, 91, 105, 109-110  
     Henry 12  
     John 44  
**Fryby, John** 114

## G

**Galbraith, Robert** 88, 104  
**Gardner, Martha** 88, 104  
**Gardner Mary Ann** 113  
**Garland, Fanny F.** 110  
**Garland, Nancy** 107  
**Garlington, Christopher** 88, 104

**Gauldier, William** 105  
**George, Jesse** 44  
**George, John** 113  
**George, Judith** 102  
**George, Margaret J.** 46  
**George, Sarah** 50  
**George, Susannah** 112  
**Gibbons, Mary** 105  
**Gibson** 44-45, 60  
     Elizabeth 31  
     Robert 88, 104  
     Sally 22, 57  
     Sarah 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
     William 45  
**Giffres** 31  
     Winifred 31  
**Gilbert** 42  
     Ezekiel 88, 104  
     Fredrick 118  
**Giles** 110  
     Patty 110  
     Rebecca W. 110  
     William 107-108  
     William B. 107  
**Gill, Alexander** 113  
**Gillenton, Susannah** 102  
**Glascocock, Richard** 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
**Glasscock, George** 88, 104  
**Goare, Henry** 55  
**Gooch, John** 107  
**Gooch, William** 107  
**Goode** 100, 105  
     Elizabeth Branch 100  
     Thomas 110  
**Gookin, John** 20, 91  
**Goose, Elizabeth** 109  
**Gordon** 24  
     Alexander 115  
     Polly 109  
**Gore, Elizabeth** 80  
**Goringe, Charles** 114  
**Graham, William** 35  
**Grant, Elizabeth** 55  
**Grantham, Martha** 105  
**Grantham, Sarah** 105  
**Gravatt, Judy** 55  
**Gray, Thomas** 114  
**Green, Rebecca** 108

**Greenhill** 107  
Lucy 107  
Pascal 107  
Sarah 107  
William 107  
**Greenwood** 34  
Ann 34  
Robert 55  
**Gresham, James** 67  
**Griffin, Louisa** 44  
**Grisset, James** 40  
**Grizard, Priscilla** 40  
**Grymes, Benjamin** 113  
**Grymes, Charles** 30  
**Grymes, Sarah** 30  
**Grymes, Susannah** 113  
**Gunter, Sarah** 26  
**Guthery, Anne** 113

## H

**Habers, Roger** 31  
**Hack, Nicholas** 88, 104  
**Hackney** 113  
Elizabeth 113  
Sarah 113  
**Hall, Anne** 106  
**Hall, Mildred** 100  
**Hall, Nathan** 41  
**Hall, Nathaniel** 55  
**Ham, Jerome** 86  
**Hamb, Kitty** 107  
**Hamlin, Charles** 107  
**Hancock, William** 40  
**Hardaway, Stephen** 106  
**Hardee** 112  
Charles 112  
John 112  
**Hardin, Lucy** 113  
**Hardin, Thomas** 112  
**Hardway, Daniel** 107  
**Harrel, Alexander** 55  
**Harrie, Mary** 88  
**Harris** 22, 75, 92  
Betty 90  
Charlotte 26  
Mary 104  
Thomas 40

William 67  
**Harrison** 41  
Carter 41  
Nathaniel 54  
Richard 88  
**Hart, Joseph** 105  
**Harvie, Thomas** 114  
**Harwood, Thomas** 114  
**Hawkes John** 108  
**Hay, John** 42  
**Hazock, Karen** 123  
**Head, Sarah P.** 110  
**Henderson, James** 106  
**Henderson, Robert** 106  
**Hendley, Elizabeth** 105  
**Hendrick, Judith** 26  
**Henry, Susanna** 41  
**Henry, Thomas** 15  
**Hilcombe, Martha M.** 111  
**Hill** 31, 41, 92  
James 55, 106  
John 50, 103  
Leonard 112  
Mary 22  
Richard 41, 44  
**Hills, Nancy** 105  
**Hinde** 102  
Thomas 102  
**Hinds** 114  
James 33  
**Hix, Sarah** 102  
**Hill, Elizabeth** 31  
**Hobinson, Christopher** 111  
**Hobson, James** 110  
**Hobson, William** 88, 104  
**Hodges, Elizabeth** 105  
**Hodges, John** 67  
**Hodges, Sally** 114  
**Holt, Annie** 105  
**Holt, Dudley** 108  
**Holt, William** 100  
**Hord, Sarah** 102  
**Hott** 102  
William 102  
**Howson** 88, 104  
Leonard 88, 104  
**Hoyall, Elizabeth** 109  
**Hoyall, John** 109

**Hubbard, Ann** 86  
**Hubbard, Betty** 83  
**Hubbard, Joseph** 87  
**Hubbard, Mary** 45, 58, 89, 102  
**Hubbard, Matthew** 86  
**Hubbard, Thomas** 16, 49, 54, 101  
**Hubbard, William** 54  
**Hudnall, John** 53, 58, 74, 84, 89  
**Hudson, Mary C.** 107, 109  
**Hullins, John** 102  
**Hundley** 30  
    Marta 30  
    Nancy 30  
**Hunt, Nancy J.** 110  
**Hunter, John** 44  
**Hunton** 24, 88, 104  
    Thomas 104  
**Hurtly, Richard** 114  
**Hutchings, Richard** 46  
**Hutchinson, Nancy** 110

## I

**Ingram, Joseph D.** 40  
**Irby, Charles** 107  
**Irby, Edward** 107  
**Irby, John** 107  
**Irby, Susie** 109  
**Irby, William** 105  
**Isaac, Spencer** 118  
**Iveson, Richard** 113

## J

**Jackson** 29  
    Elinor 78  
    John 112  
**Jacob** 26, 109  
    Susanna 103  
**James, Caroline** 110  
**James, John** 103  
**Jameson, Hannah** 20  
**Jamison, Andrew** 35  
**Jefferson, George** 110  
**Jefferson, John E.** 109  
**Jeffries, Richard** 29  
**Jete, Elizabeth B.** 110  
**Johnson** 29  
    Elizabeth 114

    Henry 29  
    Mary 31  
**Johnston, Charles** 35  
**Joliffe** 20, 91  
    Phoeby 20, 91  
**Jon, Peter** 107  
**Jones** 22, 36, 92, 106-108, 110, 112-113  
    Abraham 108  
    Ann 104, 108  
    Daniel 41, 108, 115  
    David C. 110  
    Dorothy 108  
    Edward 41, 108  
    Elizabeth 108  
    Fred 105  
    Harrison 108  
    Hobert 108  
    John 102, 108  
    Maria W. 110  
    Martha 108  
    Mary 108  
    Mary E. 42  
    Peter 108  
    Rebecca W. 110  
    Richard 34, 41, 108  
    Richard B. 108  
    Samuel 108  
    Sarah 108, 110  
    Seth W. 110  
    Thomas 108  
    William 55, 86  
**Jordan** 41, 51, 107  
    John 54  
    Samuel 44

## K

**Katherine** 20, 42, 53, 58, 84, 102  
    Mary 113  
**Keeble, Walter** 112  
**Keene, William** 88, 104  
**Keezee, Nancy** 26  
**Kelley, Blanche** 88  
**Kelly** 23  
    Jesse 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
    Nancy 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
**Kemp, Ann** 112  
**Kemp, Mary** 111  
**Kemp, Thomas** 112



**Kent, John** 45  
**Ker, Rebecca** 105  
**Kerney, James** 102  
**Kessler, Ophelia** 68  
**Kidd, James** 55  
**Kidd, William** 113  
**Killgore, Mary** 53, 58, 74, 84, 89  
**King, John** 114  
**King, Judith** 88, 104  
**Kirk** 45, 49, 53, 56, 58-59, 63, 74-75, 84, 90  
    Ann 59, 63, 75, 88, 90, 104  
    Eliza 59, 61, 63, 75  
    Elizabeth 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
    James 45, 59, 61, 63, 74-75, 83, 89-90  
    Judith 56, 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
    Mary 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
    William 56, 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
**Knight, John** 40

## L

**Ladd, Sarah E.** 33  
**Lancaster, Mary** 105  
**Lanier, Robert** 40  
**Laughlin, Thomas** 111  
**Laughton, Ursula** 113  
**Lavell, Sarah** 40  
**Lawson** 88, 104  
    Nicholas 53, 58, 74, 84-85, 89  
**Lear** 24  
    John 92  
**Lee** 24, 58, 74, 84, 113  
    Charles 88, 104, 111  
    Dorothy 113  
    Leanna 112  
    Richard 114  
**Leigh** 110  
    John 107  
**Lewis, Mary** 107  
**Lewle, Henry** 30  
**Lister, Sarah** 112  
**Lock, Steven** 16, 21  
**Lokman, Richard** 113  
**Long, William** 114  
**Longwith, Judith** 50  
**Longwith** 103  
**Longwith John** 50

**Longwith, John** 103  
**Lovelace, Bridget** 31  
**Low, Andrew** 113  
**Lowe, Sarah** 102  
**Lowry, William** 100  
**Loyal, John** 88, 104

## M

**Major, Thomas** 110  
**Manire, Polly** 71  
**Mann, John** 110  
**Marshall, Martha** 108  
**Martin, Catherine** 88  
**Martin, James** 54  
**Mason, Rebecca W.** 107  
**Maud, Henrietta** 107  
**McAuslan, Duncan** 42  
**McCarthy, Denis** 88, 104  
**McCauley, John** 34  
**McClure, Susanna** 35  
**McDaniel, Agnes** 42  
**McGuinnis, Bryan** 115  
**McGuinnis, Margaret** 115  
**McIntosh, Mary** 42  
**McNeill, Sarah** 42  
**McTyre** 32  
    Henry 32  
    John 103  
**McWilliams, Thomas** 102  
**Meacham** 113  
    Elizabeth 111  
    James 112  
    Mary 112  
**Meade, Hobert E.** 109  
**Meade, Murray** 110  
**Meathan, Leonard** 106  
**Medley, Judith** 55  
**Mercer, Hannah** 44  
**Meredith** 45, 47, 58, 75, 83-84, 90  
    Elizabeth 45, 71  
**Milehan, Samuel** 88, 104  
**Milla, James** 29  
**Miller, John** 66, 94-95  
**Miller, Oliver** 54  
**Miller, William** 88  
**Mills, Elizabeth** 114  
**Mills, Jesse** 40

**Minson, William** 114  
**Minter, John** 29  
**Minter, Judith** 29  
**Minter, Susannah** 29  
**Mitchell** 131  
    David P. 131-132  
    Richard 16, 132  
**Monroe, John** 42  
**Montagne, Jane** 112  
**Montague** 31, 88, 104  
    Charlotte 112  
    Thomas 109  
**Moody, Granville** 106  
**Moore, Abel** 110  
**Morgan** 31, 50  
    Charles 50, 103  
    John 113  
    Samuel 107  
**Morris** 108  
    Eliza 88  
**Morriss, Henry** 44  
**Moryson, Charles** 92  
**Mosby** 41  
    Edward 41  
    Jesse 106  
**Moseley** 107, 110  
    Edward 110  
    William 108  
**Moss, Edward** 40  
**Mountague, Catherine** 112  
**Mountague, Philip** 113  
**Mountague, William** 112  
**Moxley, Bennett** 108  
**Mtlone, Sally** 55  
**Mumford, William** 109  
**Munford, Martha** 106  
**Murray** 41, 113  
    Robert 112

## N

**Naylor, Mary** 114  
**Neale** 80  
    William 80  
**Neil** 42  
    Charles 113  
**Neilson, Agnes** 114  
**Nelms** 127, 129

    Hannah H. 127  
    William 127, 129  
**Nelson, Jane** 114  
**Nicholl, Mary** 88  
**Nichols** 100  
    Mary 104  
**Norris, Henry** 86  
**Norris, Joseph** 86  
**Norris, Martin** 44  
**Northcutt, Elizabeth** 40  
**Nutt** 24  
    James 54

## O

**Oliver** 20, 35, 91  
    William 55  
**Ormstreet, Moses** 106  
**Overstreet, Mary** 50  
**Overton, Elizabeth** 109

## P

**Pace, Jane** 26  
**Pal, Isaac** 32  
**Palmer** 32  
    Priscilla 88  
**Parker, Nancy** 100  
**Parkinson, Mary B. .** 109  
**Parkinson, Thomas J.** 109  
**Parrott, Judith** 55  
**Pasquet, Jerome** 88  
**Pasquet, John** 53, 58, 74, 84, 89  
**Patrick** 42, 100  
    Sarah 26  
**Patty** 41  
    Lucy 22  
**Paxton, Elizabeth** 35  
**Payne** 41  
    John 67  
    Robert 67  
**Payton, Martha** 107  
**Peatman, Frances** 40  
**Penick, Lucy** 26  
**Pennington, Elizabeth** 44  
**Perciful, Elijah** 45, 66, 92, 94-95  
**Percifull, Elijah** 66, 94-95  
**Perr, Mary** 20

**Perrue, Mary** 91  
**Peters, Jesse** 115  
**Philips, Sarah** 86  
**Phillips** 40, 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
    Bryan 88, 104  
    David 86  
    Flora 42  
    Frances 105  
    George 59-61, 63, 75, 90  
    James 86  
    John 86  
    Joshua 86  
    Mary 61, 75, 90  
    Susannah 113  
    Thomas 86  
    William 86  
**Phillips, Anne** 31  
**Pickett, Reuben** 55  
**Pinckard, Elizabeth** 92  
**Pinckard, James** 22, 66, 94-95  
**Pincknrd, James** 92  
**Pinkerton, Caroline** 109  
**Pitman** 24  
    Isaac 46, 59, 63, 75, 90  
**Plator, George** 111  
**Poage, George** 35  
**Poor, Thomas** 67  
**Potter, Hannah** 111  
**Powell, John** 92  
**Powell, Susan** 26  
**Powell, William** 105  
**Powers, Hannah** 114  
**Poythress, Francis** 83  
**Prentiss, Elizabeth** 35  
**Price, Mary** 112  
**Price, Nancy** 26  
**Pride** 106, 108  
    John 108, 110  
    Martha P. 106  
    Mary 106  
    Thomas 108-109  
    William 108  
**Proby, Jane** 114  
**Pryor, John** 108  
**Pryor, Marietta** 108  
**Pryor, Mary** 106  
**Purcill, Charles** 59, 63, 90  
**Pureill, Charles** 75

**Putney, Ward** 105

## **R**

**Radford, Judith** 107  
**Ragsdale, Lucy** 54  
**Raiford, Sarah** 26  
**Rand, Peter** 107  
**Randolph** 41, 110  
    Beverley 111  
    Elizabeth L. 110  
    John 41  
    Maria Ann 110  
    Mary 105  
    Richard 41  
**Reade, Ann** 88  
**Reale** 104  
    George 88, 104  
    Judith 104  
**Redford, Andrew** 108  
**Reeves** 29  
    James 29  
**Reid, Hannah** 102  
**Rhodes** 112  
    Benjamin 91, 111  
    Rachel 20, 91  
**Rice, Hannah** 113  
**Rivell, Joseph** 40  
**Roame, William** 112  
**Robb, Judith** 50, 103  
**Roberta** 24  
**Roberts, Elizabeth** 103  
**Roberts, Judith** 105  
**Robertson** 42, 108-109  
    Betty B. 109  
    Cloe 109  
    Frances 108  
    George 105, 109  
    James 109  
    John 109  
    Martha 106  
    Mary E. 110  
    William 109  
    William H. 111  
**Robett, Son** 41  
**Robins** 78  
    Edward 78  
**Robinson** 42, 100

Benjamin 113  
Elizabeth 113-114  
John 20, 91  
Judith 111  
Mary 100  
Peter 112  
Sarah 113  
William 113-114  
**Roe, John** 31  
**Roger** 42  
Priscilla 103  
**Rogers, Francis** 114  
**Rootes, John** 112  
**Rootes, Philip** 112  
**Rott, Lucy T.** 110  
**Roy, Ann** 44  
**Royall** 108  
John 109  
Joseph 110  
Richard 107  
**Rurn, William** 41  
**Rust** 22  
Elizabeth 71

## S

**Sadler, John** 32  
**Sale, Molly** 26  
**Sallard, Charles** 35  
**Sallard, Simon** 88, 104  
**Sally, Charles** 46  
**Sammon, Hannah** 88, 104  
**Saunders** 106  
Elizabeth 114  
**Scates, Martha** 55  
**Scott** 106, 109  
John 109  
John L. 44, 109  
Judith 106  
Sally 109  
**Scrosby, Elizabeth** 113  
**Seabrooke, John** 33  
**Seay, Austin** 109  
**Segar, Judith** 112  
**Selden** 24  
John 88, 104  
John W. 106  
**Servant, Frances** 114

**Seward** 30  
Peter E. 30  
**Sharp, John** 34  
**Sharpe, Mary** 29  
**Shaw, Janet** 42  
**Shelley, Sarah** 88, 104  
**Shepherd, Helen** 26  
**Shepherd, Henry** 113  
**Shepherd, Jeremiah** 112  
**Sheppard** 114  
Elizabeth 109, 114  
**Shore, Thomas** 108  
**Short, Thomas** 108  
**Shoumaker, John** 54  
**Simmons, Mary** 54  
**Simmons, Sarah** 87, 92-93  
**Skelton** 109  
Abram 109  
Mary 112  
Reuben 111  
Vincent 109  
**Skinner, James** 114  
**Smith** 42, 78, 80, 105, 112  
Ann 112  
Catherine 42  
Charles 78  
Clara 20  
Elizabeth 26  
Gabriel 22, 92  
Jane 35  
John 113  
Martha Jaquelin 113  
Mary 112  
Maurice 112  
**South, John** 112  
**Southerland, John** 67  
**Speir, Thomas** 113  
**Spence** 54  
Patrick 54  
**Spencer, George** 124, 131-132  
**Spratt, Richard** 114  
**Spratt, Robert** 20, 91  
**Sprigg, Sophia** 44  
**Spurlock, William** 67  
**Staige, Lucy** 112  
**Stamps** 27  
Katherine 53, 84, 89  
**Stamps, Katherine** 58, 74

**Stamps, William** 83  
**Stanard, Elizabeth** 111  
**Stapleton, Elizabeth** 112  
**Starke** 41  
     Ann 41  
**Steger, Robert** 109  
**Stephens, Richard** 118  
**Stephenson, Mary** 101  
**Septoe** 22, 59, 61, 63, 75, 92, 104  
     James 71  
     John 59, 61, 63, 75, 88, 90  
     William 114  
**Stevens, Ann** 34  
**Stevens, Christopher** 88  
**Stiff, Jacob** 112  
**Stiff, James** 113  
**Stiff, William** 111  
**Stiffe, Elizabeth B.** 20, 91  
**Stockley** 78  
     Anne 80  
     Catherine 78  
**Stokes** 109  
     William 109  
**Stonham, Hiram** 46  
**Stringer** 78  
     Daniel 113  
**Strother, James** 100  
**Strother, Sally** 102  
**Stubblefield, Elizabeth** 111  
**Sutton, Michal** 112  
**Swan, Judith** 88, 104  
**Swan, Sarah** 104  
**Swanson, Cyrus** 46  
**Swinton, John** 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
**Sydnor** 33, 53, 58, 84, 88, 104  
     Ann 33  
     Anthony 33  
     Edward 33  
     Ruth 74, 89  
     William 33, 88  
**Symmer, John** 111

## T

**Tabb** 106, 110  
     Edward 109  
     John 105, 109  
     Joseph 107

**Taff** 31-32, 34  
     Elizabeth 33  
     Ellen 32  
     Ida Ann 34  
     John 31, 34  
     Lucy Ann 32  
     Susanna 31  
**Taliaferro** 102  
     Robert 30  
**Tankersly, Peter** 50  
**Taylor** 29, 35, 112  
     Anne 88, 104  
     Catherine 104  
     Charles 46  
     James 106  
     John 111  
     Martha 88  
     Mary 88  
**Teackle** 78, 80-81  
     Catherine 78  
     Elizabeth Upshur 81  
     George 78  
     John 78  
     Leah 78  
     Margaret 78  
     Sarah 78  
     Susanna 78  
     Thomas 78, 81  
**Teakle, James** 82  
**Tedder, Nancy** 42  
**Tenor, Stephen** 112  
**Terry, Elizabeth** 55  
**Terry, Nancy** 55  
**Terry, William** 55  
**Thacker, Edward** 91  
**Thacker, Sarah** 112  
**Thomas, Samuel** 105  
**Thompson, John** 67  
**Thompson, Joseph** 115  
**Thompson, William A.** 115  
**Thomson, Mary** 100  
**Thornburg, Elizabeth** 115  
**Thornton, Francis** 113  
**Thorowgood, Adam** 20, 91  
**Throckmorton, William** 40  
**Thurston** 102  
     John 103  
     Robert 112-113

**Tily, Charles** 107  
**Tomlinson** 41  
    Benjamin 41  
**Tow, Ann** 108  
**Towles** 46, 119, 136  
    Henry 130, 136  
    Henry W. 119  
    James 125, 132  
    Margaret 119-120  
**Townes, Elizabeth** 105  
**Townes, Rebecca C.** 108  
**Traverse, Elizabeth** 114  
**Travis** 32  
    John 102  
**Trawell, Jane** 114  
**Trent, Joseph** 67  
**Tucker, Elizabeth** 114  
**Turner** 55, 109  
    Elizabeth 114  
**Turner May, John L.** 110  
**Twenty-Man, Polly** 26

## U

**Underwood, Anna** 41  
**Underwood, Martha** 41  
**Upshur** 78, 80  
    Elizabeth 78, 80  
    John 78, 80-81

## V

**Vass, Elizabeth** 114  
**Vass, Henry** 29  
**Vass, Vincent** 29  
**Vaughan** 107  
    George 55  
    Nancy 107  
**Vaughob, Peggy** 26  
**Versen, Daniel** 105

## W

**Wale, Letitia** 88, 104  
**Walker** 29, 124  
    Benjamin 128  
    Benjamin M. 46  
    Elizabeth 29

    Jane 88, 104  
    John 107  
    Rebecca 108  
    Thomas 40, 114  
**Wall** 26  
    Ann 88, 104  
**Wallace, James** 114  
**Walthall, John** 106  
**Ward, Ann** 107  
**Ward, Catherine** 108  
**Ward, Edward** 108  
**Ward, Mary** 108  
**Ward, Sarah** 109  
**Ware, Elizabeth** 91  
**Warkelin, Matthew** 100  
**Warwick, Cassandra** 112  
**Washam, Elizabeth G.** 110  
**Washington, George** 14  
**Washington, Henry** 111-112  
**Washington, Samuel** 35  
**Watkins, James** 55  
**Watkins, John** 110  
**Watsom, Jesse** 44  
**Watson** 41  
    Amy 108  
    Jesse 44  
    William 41  
**Watts** 54  
    John 22, 92  
**Webb** 24, 29, 34  
    Ann 86  
    John 29  
    Mary 34  
    William 67  
    Winifred 86  
**Webster** 34  
    Elizabeth F. 110  
    John 34  
    Mary 34  
**West, Francis** 22  
**West, John** 78, 114  
**West, Penelope** 26  
**White, Ann** 33  
**White, Elizabeth** 33  
**White, Isaac** 88, 104  
**White, Jane** 105  
**White, John** 31  
**White, Sarah** 33

**White, Sarah C.** 33  
**White, Thomas** 33  
**Wiggs, Henry** 20  
**Wilcox, Frances** 112  
**Wiley, John** 31  
**Wilkinson, Elizabeth** 108  
**Williams, Kate** 107  
**Williamson** 71  
     James 107  
**Wills, Mary** 106  
**Wills and Administrations** 51, 53, 60,  
     68, 74, 100  
**Willson** 110  
     Ann 108  
**Wilson, Daniel** 105, 107  
**Wilson, Elizabeth B.** 46  
**Wilson, Hannah** 115  
**Wilson, John** 115  
**Wilson, William** 114  
**Wingfield, William** 33  
**Winston** 22  
     Mary 40, 106  
**Withers, Sarah** 105  
**Willlams, Priscilla** 31  
**Wood, John** 50, 103  
**Woodbridge** 31-33  
     Betty 22, 36, 92  
     Bridget 31  
     Elizabeth 31, 33, 60  
     George 31  
     John 31-32, 59, 61, 63, 75, 90  
     Paul 31, 33  
**Woodson, John** 36  
**Wormeley, Elizabeth** 112  
**Wormeley, Judith** 113  
**Worsham** 36  
     Ann Page 36  
     Eliza Ann 36  
     Martha 109  
     Mary 102  
     Nancy 109  
**Wortham** 36, 113  
     Ann 112-113  
     Samuel 113  
**Wost, Francis** 91  
**Wost, Margaret** 36  
**Wren, Ann Virginia** 36  
**Wright** 36  
     James 110  
     Lucy 26  
**Wyatt** 36  
     Joseph 114  
**Wynn** 36  
     Jessie 107  
**Wythe** 36  
     Ann 114  
     Anne 114

**Y**

**Yarborough** 9, 51, 68  
     Jeremiah 51, 68, 73  
     Richard 15  
**Yarborow, John** 9  
**Yarbrough** 9  
     Abraham 73  
     Ann 69  
     Elizabeth 69, 73  
     Fanny 67  
     Frances 15  
     George 71  
     Hannah 69  
     James 69  
     John 67, 69, 73  
     Jordan 73  
     Richard 98  
     Samuel 73  
     Thomas 67, 69, 73  
     William 69  
**Yarrington, John** 112  
**Yarrington, Judith** 112  
**Yates, Anne** 114  
**Yates, Sarah** 113  
**Yearby, Elizabeth B.** 82  
**Yearby, George** 58, 74, 84, 89  
**Yerby** 58, 74, 84, 89  
     son Joseph I. 126  
     Anna 101  
     Betty 45, 53, 58, 74, 84, 89  
     Charles I. 119, 124  
     Eliza 53, 58-59, 61, 63, 74-75, 84,  
         89-90  
     George 27, 41, 45, 56, 59, 61, 63, 73,  
         75, 80, 90  
     Hannah 53, 58, 84, 89  
     Henry 124

James 59, 63, 73, 75, 90  
Jane P. 126  
Jesse 59, 63, 75, 90  
Joanna 53, 58, 74, 84, 89  
John 16, 21, 45, 53, 58-63, 66, 70,  
73-75, 83-85, 87, 89-90, 94-95, 125  
Joseph 126  
Judith 56  
Katherine 27, 74, 89  
Maria 122-123, 135  
Mary 58, 60, 74, 84, 87, 89, 128  
Matilda P. 134  
Richard 59, 63, 66, 75, 90, 94-95

Samuel 134  
Samuel E. 126  
Thomas 27, 52-53, 58, 74, 76, 84,  
88-89, 104, 126  
William 27, 64, 70, 125, 127  
William T. 118-119, 124  
Willian T. 119  
**Yopp** 24, 102-103  
Ann 102  
Elizth 125  
Judith 102  
Maryann 125  
William 125